

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + Refrain from automated querying Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/

A

PĀLI READER

WITH NOTES AND GLOSSARY

BY

DINES ANDERSEN, PH. D.

ASSISTANT LIBRARIAN OF THE UNIVERSITY, COPENHAGEN

PART I: TEXT AND NOTES



LONDON LUZAC & CO.

LEIPZIG O. HARRASSOWITZ

COPENHAGEN DET NORDISKE FORLAG

BOGFORLAGET: ERNST BOJESEN

1901

ABBREVIATIONS.

AN. — Anguttara-Nikāya, As. — Atthasālinī, It. — Itivuttaka, Khp. — Khuddaka-pāṭha, Jāt. — Jātaka, Th. — Thera-gāthā, Thī — Therīgāthā, DN. — Dīgha-Nikāya, Dhpd. — Dhammapada, Nett. — Netti-pakarana, Pj. — Paramattha-jotikā, Ps. — Papanca-sūdanī, Pv. — Peta-vatthu, Mil. — Milinda-panha, MN. — Majjhima-Nikāya, Mp. — Manoratha-pūranī, Vin. — Vinaya-piṭaka, SN. — Sam-yutta-Nikāya, Sn. — Sutta-nipāta, Sv. — Sumangala-vilāsinī, Ss. — Sārasangaha. BBS. — Buddhist Birth Stories, KSS. — Kathā-Sarit-Sāgara, JA. — Journal Asiatique, JAOS. — Journal of the American Oriental Society, JPTS. — Journal of the Pāli Text Society, JRAS. — Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, Ms. Khar. — Le Manuscrit Kharoṣṭhi du Dhammapada, par E. Sénart, JA. 1898. SBE. — Sacred Books of the East, ZDMG. — Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgen-

ländischen Gesellschaft.

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS.

Childers = Dictionary of the Pāli Language; Fausbøll, Bem. = Nogle Bemærkninger om enkelte vanskelige Pāli-Ord i Jātaka-Bogen (Oversigt over det Kgl. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Forhandl. 1888 p. 7-58); Fausbøll, Das. Jat. = Dasaratha Jataka (Copenhagen 1871); Five Jat. = Five Jātakas (Copenhagen 1861); Ten Jāt. = Ten Jātakas (Copenhagen 1872); Fick, Soc. Gl. = Die sociale Gliederung im nordöstlichen Indien zu Buddha's Zeit (Kiel 1897); Jacobi, Erzähl. = Ausgewählte Erzählungen in Maharashtrī (Leipzig 1886); Kern, Bijdr. (or Verkl.) = Bijdrage tot de Verklaring van eenige woorden in Pali-geschriften voorkomende (Verhandelingen d. Kon. Akad. van Wetenschappen. Afd. Letterkunde XVII. Amsterdam 1888); Kuhn, Beitr. = Beiträge zur Pāli-Grammatik (Berlin 1875); Lassen, IA. = Indische Alterthumskunde; Müller, PGr. = A simplified grammar of the Pāli language (London 1884); Pischel, Gr. = Grammatik der Präkrit-Sprachen (Strassburg 1900); Sénart, Kacc. = Kaccayana et la Littérature grammaticale du Pāli (Paris 1871); Wackernagel, Gr. = Altindische Grammatik (Göttingen 1896 ff.); Weber, Ind. Str. = Indische Streifen; Ind. Stud. = Indische Studien; Windisch, Mara = Mara und Buddha (Leipzig 1895; Abhandl. d. Kön. sächs, Ges. d. Wiss. phil.-hist. Cl. XV.)

BB. = (Bezzenberger's) Beiträge zur Kunde der indogermanischen Sprachen; GGA. = Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen; Gött. Nachr. = Nachrichten von der Kön. Ges. d. Wiss. zu Göttingen; Idg. F. = Indogermanische Forschungen; Ind. Ant. = The Indian Antiquary; KZ. = (Kuhn's) Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung; KZ (BB) = dieselbe vereinigt mit Bezzenberger's Beiträge (Bd. I = Bd. XLI.); Pān. = Pāṇini's Grammatik, herausgeg. von O. Böhtlingk (Leipzig 1887); Tr. PM. = Trenckner, Pāli Miscellany, Part I (Copenhagen 1879); WZ. or WZKM.

= Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes.

CORRECTIONS TO PART I.

1,14 ciņņaţţhāne	83,20 ekena hatthena
2,29-30 dohalo uppanno	85,8 samantato pabhāsati vijjo-
— 32 sāyanhasamaye	tati
7,32 ovadantī	- 32 kim idan ti ce ti āha (cor-
8,1 opetum vā na visahanti	rected by E. Hardy).
9,6 su-	87,11 parasantako me sāṭako
−9 puttaţ-	āropito, tassa vidatthi-
— 14 paţicchā-	mattam anitthitam (the
-15 cari,	Cinghalese Edition, Colom-
15,19 dussam	bo 1898.)
– s₂ dārūni	— 11-12 niţţhāpessāmi
17,16 appa-	— 31 Tusitavimāne
— 18 eļakam	89,8 papatā
23,4 uṭṭhāpetvā (bis instead of	– 26aññan" ti
upatthapetvā)	91,19 pākāro na hoti
27,6 saddo (instead of samuddo)	— 31 pañham puna pi pucchi
29,18 sotāpanno upāsako	93,21 evam me sutam
36,28 (in some copies:) nasakkhi	96,14 ñāṇam
(instead of nâaskkhi)	103, Tam [mam]
41,5 catujāti-0	– в Sahassabhāge maraṇam,
44,1 Malliko,	e kaṁs e
47,4 'imassa lobham'	— 13 sen'atthena
48,7 labbhamāne nimantake	— 14 Aņumatto pi puññena
— 32 sattadvāra-0	— 15 yesañ ca attho puññena
53, ₂₁ tassā ravam	— sı ⁰-âbhippahāriņī
59,7 nipajjāpetvā	104,1 Pagāļhā ettha [na] dissanti
60,23 devalokesu	106,16 pana duddasam
62,32-33 gāhāpesum	— 18 kitavā satho
66,15-16 (insert after tanhaniro-	111,27 Jīvitam dehi
dhā:) upādānanirodho,	112,9 yakkhā ca ghātiyā
upādānanirodhā	— 22 sayam pi Vijayo laddhā
73,11 mālāgandha-0	— 29 Tambabhūmirajophutthā
75,26 āyatim	tambapannī yato ahū
76,1 papatikā	113,9 satto, dametum
— 10 etad avoca	

ADDITIONS TO THE NOTES.

Baka-Jātaka . . . translated by R. Pischel, Ausland, 1876, p. 757.

Nacca-Jātaka . . . translated by R. Pischel, Ausland, 1876, p. 758; translated by Warren, Hermes, XXIX, p. 476.

Uccheāgas Jātaka . . . translated by

Ucchanga-Jataka... translated by R. Pischel, Hermes, XXVIII, p. 465 (cp. Nöldeke, ib. XXIX, p. 155, & Zachariae, Wien. Zeitschr.f. d. Kunde d. Morgenl. XV, p. 72).

Vedabbha-Jātaka.. translated by J. J. Meyer, Daṇḍin's Daça-kumāracaritam. Leipzig 1902, p. 15-19.

Susīma-Jātaka... 47,28 — Dh.

347,3-4 (cp. 346).

Andabhūta-Jātaka... translated with Notes by R. Pischel, Philol. Abhandlungen M. Hertz zum 70. Geburtstage von Schülern dargebracht. Berlin 1888, p. 74.

Mahosadha's Marriage.. translated by J. J. Meyer, Dandin's Daça-

kumāra-caritam, p. 96-103.

Mahosadha's Judgement ... cp. H. Oldenberg, Die Literatur des alten Indien. Stuttgart 1903, p. 114 (& Note p. 291).

The Great Retirement . . 64,14-15 = As. p. 34,5 (cp. Mahāvastu II, 157).

Dhammacakka-pavattana-Sutta ... translated SBE. XI, p. 146 & XIII, p. 94.

Yasapab bajjā . . cp. Lalita Vistara ed. by Rājendralāla Mitra. Calcutta 1877, p. 251; Sp. Hardy, Manual of Buddhism, p. 156 (159); P. Bigandet, The Life or Legend of Gaudama. Rangoon, 1866, p. 55; H. Alabaster, The Wheel of the Law. London 1871, p. 125.

The Fire-Sermon . . . translated by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 209.

Māra as Plowman. translated by E. Windisch, Māra und Buddha. Leipzig 1895, p. 104.

Buddha's Death ... = DN. II, p. 154. - 80,28-29 = Jāt. I, p. 392. The Ten Precepts .. 81,22 (cp. Dh. v. 246-47).

The Legend of the Weaver's Daughter, 86,12-89,17. Edited: Dhammapadatthakathā ... by W. Dhammānanda Thera & M. Nānissara Thera. Colombo 1898, p. 428-31.

The Questions of Uttiya...cp.
Mil. ed. by V. Trenckner. Copenhagen 1880, Note p. 424. — 89,20-21

cp. Sn. v. 419.

Rebirth is not Transmigration..translated (the beginning only) by R. Garbe, Beiträge zur indischen Kulturgeschichte. Berlin 1903, p. 129-30.

Padhāna-Sutta . . . translated by E. Windisch, Māra und Buddha, p. 3 (= Lalita Vistara, ch. XVIII; Mahāvastu II, 237) cp. ib. p. 322. - v. 19 bhañjāmi (Ed. gachāmi) cp. R. Pischel, Indische Miscellen (KZ. (BB) I, p. 182).

Dhaniya-Sutta ... translated by Pavolini, Buddismo. Milano 1898,

p. 125.

Buddhaghosa.. translated SBE. X. Introduction, p. XXIX-XXXI.

Obs! Several of the Texts above have been printed in: J. Takakusu, A Pāli Chrestomathy, with notes and glossary giving Sanskrit and Chinese equivalents. Tokyo 1900.

PREFACE.

The following selections from Pali literature were intended to serve as reading exercises at my own university-lectures, but I hope · they may also be useful to other teachers of Indian philology, who wish to supply the Sanskrit lessons with an elementary course in Buddhist literature. Many of the selected specimens are well known, having been translated and discussed very often in Western literature, still I think they will be welcome to beginners in the original language. I have considered the Jataka, from which the first 60 pages are taken, to be the fittest matter for the first reading, and I think these 60 pages will be sufficient for the first semester's exercises. The rest of the book, containing specimens chiefly illustrating the history of Buddha and Buddhist religion and literature, can probably be read in a second semester, and a third semester might then be devoted to reading the Dhammapada, of which the second edition is now easily accessible. To that purpose the following glossary will be arranged so that it includes, not only all the words of the selected texts but also the words of the Dhammapada not occurring in the reader.

In preparing the texts and vocabulary the Mss. and collections of V. Fausbøll and V. Trenckner have been at my disposal and have in a great many cases been a valuable and almost indispensable guide to me. In the notes I have given an account of what I have

corrected in the texts used, but several misprints in the printed editions or insignificant blunders in the manuscripts I have tacitly corrected without mention; I hope however that I have not committed many new ones! The notes are only literary and critical with some remarks added on the metre and references to parallel passages, in order to accustom the beginner to notice these things in his first study of Pāli Gāthā's; all other philological matter must be sought in the glossary.

My best thanks are due to Professor V. Fausbøll and Dr. S. Sørensen; both of them have spent much time and labour in helping me to make this book as correct as possible. I now lay it before the public hoping that it will contribute a little to propagate the knowledge of the interesting Pāli language and its literature.

Copenhagen, February 1901.

Dines Andersen.

Sumsumāra-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Himavantapadese Bodhisatto kapiyoniyam nibbattitvā nāgabalo thāmasampanno mahāsarīro sobhaggappatto hutvā Gangānivattane arannāyatane vāsam kappeši. Tadā Gangāya eko sumsumāro vasi. Ath' assa bhariyā Bodhi- 5 sattassa sarīram disvā tassa hadayamamse dohalam uppādetvā sumsumāram āha: "aham sāmi etassa kapirājassa hadayamamsam khāditukāmā" ti. "Bhadde, mayam jalagocarā, esa thalagocaro, kin ti tam "Yena tena upāyena gaņha, sace na ganhitum sakkhissāmā" 'ti. labhissāmi marissāmîti". "Tena hi mā bhāyi, atth' eko upāyo ti 10 khādāpessāmi tam tassa hadayamamsam" ti sumsumārim samassāsetvā Bodhisattassa Gangāya pānīyam pivitvā Gangātīre nisinnakāle santikam gantvā evam āha: "vānarinda, imasmim padese kasataphalāni khādanto kim tvam cinnatthāne yeva carasi, pāra-Gangāya ambalabujādīnam madhuraphalanam anto n'atthi, kin te tattha gantva phalaphalam 15 "Kumbhīlarāja, Gangā mahodikā vittiņņā, khāditum na vattatîti". katham tattha gamissāmîti". "Sace gacchasi aham tam mama pitthim āropetvā nessāmîti". So tam saddahitvā "sādhū" 'ti sampaţicchitvā "tena hi ehi, pitthim me abhiruhā" 'ti ca vutte tam abhiruhi. Sumsumāro thokam netvā udake osīdāpesi. Bodhisatto "samma, udake 20 mam osīdāpesi, kin nu kho etan" ti āha. "Nâhan tam dhamme sudhammatāya gahetvā gacchāmi, bhariyāya pana me tava hadayamamse dohalo uppanno, tam aham tava hadayam khādāpetukāmo" ti. "Samma, kathentena te sundaram katam, sace hi amhākam udare hadayam bhaveyya sākhaggesu carantānam cunnavicunnam bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Ka-25 ham pana tumhe thapetha" 'ti. Bodhisatto avidure ekam udumbaram Puli Reader.

pakkaphalapindisampannam dassento "pass' etāni amhākam hadayāni ekasmim udumbare olambantīti". "Sace me hadayam dassasi ahan tam na māressāmīti". "Tena hi ettha nehi mam, ahan te rukkhe olambantam dassāmīti". So tam ādāya tattha agamāsi. Bodhisatto tassa pitthito uppatitvā udumbararukkhe nisīditvā "samma bālasumsumāra, imesam sattānam hadayam nāma rukkhagge hotīti sañīī ahosi, bālo si, ahan tam vancesim, tava phalāphalam tam eva hotu, sarīram eva pana te mahantam, pañāā pana n'atthīti" vatvā imam attham pakāsento imā gāthā avoca:

Alam etehi ambehi jambuhi panasehi ca yani param samuddassa, varam mayham udumbaro. Mahati vata te bondi, na ca panna tadupika, sumsumara, vancito si, gaccha dani yathasukhan ti.

Sumsumāro sahassam parājito viya dukkhī dummano pajjhāyanto attano 15 nivesanatthānam eva gato.

Vānarinda-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto kapivonivam nibbattitvā vuddhim anvāya assapotappamāņo thāmasampanno Tassā pana nadiyā vemajjhe eko ekacaro hutvā nadītīre viharati. 20 dipako nanappakarehi ambapanasadihi phalarukkhehi sampanno. dhisatto nāgabalo thāmasampanno nadiyā orimatīrato uppatitvā dīpakassa orato nadīmajjhė eko pitthipāsāno atthi — tasmim nipatati, tato uppatitvā tasmim dīpake patati. Tattha nānappakārāni phalāni khāditvā sāyam ten eva upāyena paccāgantvā attano vasanatthāne 25 vasitvā punadivase pi tath' eva karoti. Iminā niyāmena tattha vāsam Tasmim pana kāle eko kumbhīlo sapajāpatiko tassā nadiyā Tassa sā bhariyā Bodhisattam aparāparam gacchantam disvā Bodhisattassa hadayamamse dohalam uppadetva kumbhilam "mayham kho ayya imassa vanarindassa hadayamamse dohalo #p-30 panno" ti. Kumbhīlo "sādhu hoti, lacchasîti" vatvā "ajja tam sāyam dīpakato āgacchantam eva ganhissāmîti" gantvā pitthipāsāne nipajji. Bodhisatto divasam caritvā sāyanhasamaye dīpake thito va pāsāņam

oloketvā "ayam pāsāno idāni uccataro khāyati, kin nu kāranan" ti cintesi. Tassa kira udakappamānan ca pāsānappamānan ca suvavatthāpitam eva, ten' assa etad ahosi: "ajja imissā nadiyā udakam n' eva hāyati na vaddhati, atha ca panâyam pāsāno mahā hutvā paññāyati, kacci nu kho ettha mayham gahanatthaya kumbhilo nipanno" ti so 5 "vīmamsāmi tāva nan" ti tatth' eva thatvā pāsānena saddhim kathento viya "bho pāsāṇā" 'ti vatvā paṭivacanam alabhanto yāvatatiyam "pāsānā" 'ti āha. "Pāsāno kim pativacanam na dassatīti" puna pi nam vānaro "kim bho pāsāņa ajja mayham paţivacanam na desîti" āha. Kumbhīlo "addhā añnesu divasesu ayam pāsāņo vānarindassa pativaca- 10 nam adāsi, dassāmi dāni 'ssa pativacanan" ti cintetvā "kim bho vānarindā" 'ti āha. "Ko si tvan" ti. "Aham kumbhīlo" ti. Kimattham ettha nipanno sîti". "Tava hadayamamsam patthayamano" ti. Bodhisatto cintesi: "añño me gamanamaggo n' atthi, ajja mayā esa kumbhīlo vancetabbo" ti. Atha nam evam aha: "samma kumbhila, aham atta- 15 nam tuyham pariccajissāmi, tvam mukham vivaritvā mam tava santikam āgatakāle ganhāhîti". Kumbhīlānam hi mukhavivate akkhīni nimīlanti. So tam kāranam asallakkhetvā mukham vivari, ath' assa akkhīni pithīyimsu. So mukham vivaritvā akkhīni nimīletvā nipajji. Bodhisatto tathābhāvam natvā dīpakā uppatito gantvā kumbhīlassa 20 matthakam akkamitvā tato uppatito vijjullatā viya vijjotamāno paratīre atthāsi. Kumbhīlo tam acchariyam disvā "iminā vānarindena atiaccherakam katan" ti cintetvā "bho vānarinda, imasmim loke catūhi dhammehi samannagato puggalo paccamitte abhibhavati, te sabbe pi tuyham abbhantare atthi, maññe" ti vatvā imam gātham āha: 25

Yass' ete caturo dhammā vāuarinda yathā tava saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo dittham so ativattatīti.

Evam kumbhīlo Bodhisattam pasamsitvā attano vasanatthānam gato.

BAKA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte ekasmim araññāyatane Bodhisatto aññataram padumasaram 30 nissāya thite rukkhe rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. Tadā aññatarasmim nâtimahante sare nidāghasamaye udakam mandam ahosi, bahū c' ettha

macchā honti. Ath' eko bako te macche disvā "eken' upāyena ime macche vancetvā khādissāmîti" gantvā udakapariyante cintento nisīdi. Atha tam macchā disvā "kim ayya cintento nisinno sîti" pucchimsu. "Tumhākam cintento nisinno 'mhîti". "Amhākam kim cintesi ayyā" "Imasmim sare udakam parittam gocaro ca mando nidagho ca mahanto, 'idan' ime maccha kim nama karissantîti' tumhakam cintento nisinno 'mhîti". "Atha kim karoma ayyā" 'ti. "Tumhe sace mayham vacanam kareyyatha aham vo ekekam mukhatundakena gahetva ekam pancavannapadumasanchannam mahasaram netva vissajjeyyan2 ti. 10 "Ayya, pathamakappikato patthaya macchanam cintanakabako nama n' atthi, tvam amhesu ekekam khāditukāmo sîti". "Nâham tumbe mayham saddahante khādissāmi, sace pana sarassa atthibhāvam mayham na saddahatha ekam maccham maya saddhim saram passitum pesethā" 'ti. Macchā tassa saddahitvā "ayam jale pi thale pi sam-15 attho" ti ekam kanamahamaccham adamsu: "imam gahetva gacchathā" 'ti. So tam gahetvā netvā sare vissajjetvā sabbam saram dassetvā puna anetva tesam macchanam santike vissajjesi. So tesam macchanam sarassa sampattim vannesi. Te tassa katham sutvā gantukāmā hutvā "sādhu ayya, amhe ganhitvā gacchāhîti" āhamsu. Bako pathaman 20 tam kāņamahāmaccham eva gahetvā saratīram netvā saram dassetvā saratīre jāte varaņarukkhe nilīyitvā tam viţapantare pakkhipitvā tundena vijjhanto jīvitakkhayam pāpetvā mamsam khāditvā kantake rukkhamule patetva puna gantva "vissattho me so maccho, añño agacchatu" 'ti eten' upāyena ekekam gahetvā sabbamacchake khāditvā puna āgato 25 ekamaccham pi nâddasa. Eko pan' ettha kakkatako avasittho. Bako tam pi khāditukāmo hutvā "bho kakkataka, mayā sabbe te macchā netvā padumasanchanne mahāsare vissajjitā, ehi tam pi nessāmîti". "Mam gahetvā gacchanto katham ganhissasîti". "Dasitvā gaņhissāmîti". "Tvam evam gahetvā gacchanto mam pātessasi, nâhan tayā 30 saddhim gamissāmîti". "Mā bhāyi, ahan tam sugahitam gahetvā gamissāmîti". Kakkatako cintesi: "imassa macche netvā sare vissajjanam nāma n' atthi, sace pana mam sare vissajjessati icc-etam kusalam, noce vissajjessati gīvam assa chinditvā jīvitam harissāmîti". Atha nam evam āha: "samma baka, na kho tvam sugahitam gahetum sakkhissasi, 35 amhākam pana gahaņam sugahaņam, sac'āham alena tava gīvam gahetum labhissāmi tava gīvam sugahitam katvā tayā saddhim gamissā-

mîti". So tam "vancetukamo esa man" ti ajananto "sadhū" 'ti sampaticchi. Kakkatako attano alehi kammarasandasena viya tassa givam sugalitam katvā "idāni gacchā" 'ti āha. So tam netvā saram dassetvā varanarukkhābhimukho pāyāsi. Kakkatako āha: "mātula, ayam saro etto, tvam pana ito nesîti". Bako "piyamātulako atibhaginiputto 5 si me tvan" ti vatvā "tvam 'esa mam ukkhipitvā vicaranto mayham dāso' ti saññam karosi, maññe, pass' etam varanarukkhamule kantakarāsim, yathā me te sabbamacchā khāditā tam pi tath' eva khādissāmîti" āha. Kakkatako "ete macchā attano bālatāya tayā khāditā, aham pana te mam khāditum na dassāmi, tan neva pana vināsam pā- 10 pessāmi, tvam hi bālatāya mayā vancitabhāvam na jānāsi, marantā ubho pi marissāma, esa te sīsam chinditvā bhumiyam khipissāmîti" vatvā sandāsena viya alehi tassa gīvam nippīlesi. So vattakatena mukhena akkhihi assunā paggharantena maranabhayatajjito "sāmi, ahan tam na khādissāmi, jīvitam me dehîti" āha. "Yadi evam otaritvā 15 sarasmim mam vissajjehîti". So nivattitvā saram eva otaritvā kakkatakam sarapariyante pamkapitthe thapesi. Kakkatako kattarikāva kumudanalam kappento viya tassa givam kappetvā udakam pāvisi. Tam acchariyam disvā varaņarukkhe adhivatthā devatā sādhukāram dadamānā vanam unnādayamānā madhurassarena imam gātham āha: 20

Nâccanta nikatippañño nikatyā sukham edhati, ārādhe nikatippañño bako kakkaṭakā-m-ivā ti.

Nigrodhamiga-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārayamāne Bodhisatto migayoniyam paṭisandhim gaṇhi. So mātukucchito nikkhanto su-25 vaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi, akkhīni c'assa maṇiguļasadisāni ahesum, singāni rajatavaṇṇāni, mukham rattakambalapunjavaṇṇam, hatthapādapariyantā lākhāparikammakatā viya, vāladhi camarassa viya ahosi, sarīram pan'assa mahantam assapotakappamāṇam ahosi. So pancasatamiga-parivāro aranne vāsam kappesi nāmena Nigrodhamigarājā nāma. Avidūre 30 pan'assa anno pi pancasatamigaparivāro Sākhamigo nāma vasati, so pi suvannavanno va ahosi. Tena samayena Bārāṇasirājā migavadhapa-

suto hoti, vinā mamsena na bhuñjati, manussānam kammacchedam katvā sabbe negamajānapade sannipātetvā devasikam migavam gacchati. Manussā cintesum: "ayam rājā amhākam kammacchedam karoti, yan nūna mavam uvvāne migānam nivāpam vapitvā pānīvam sampādetvā 5 bahumige uyyāne pavesetvā dvāram bandhitvā ranno niyyādemā" 'ti. Te sabbe uyyāne nivāpatinam ropetvā udakam sampādetvā dvāram yojāpetvā nāgare ādāya muggarādinānāvudhahatthā arannam pavisitvā mige pariyesamānā "majjhe thite mige ganhissāmā" 'ti yojanamattam thanam parikkhipitva samkhipamana Nigrodhamiga-Sakhami-10 gānam vasanatthānam majjhe katvā parikkhipimsu. Atha tam migaganam disvā rukkhagumbādayo ca bhūmim ca muggarehi paharantā migaganam gahanatthanato niharitva asisattidhanuadini avudhani uggiritvā mahānādam nadantā tam migaganam uyvānam pavesetvā dvāram pidhāya rājānam upasamkamitvā "deva, nibaddham migavam gacchantā 15 amhākam kammam nāsetha, amhehi arannato mige anetvā tumhākam uyyānsm pūritam, ito patthāya tesam mamsam khādathā" 'ti rājānam āpucchitvā pakkamimsu. Rājā tesam vacanam sutvā uvyānam gantvā mige olokento dve suvannamige disvā tesam abhayam adāsi. patthāya pana kadāci sāmam gantvā ekamigam vijjhitvā āneti, kadāci 20 'ssa bhattakārako gantvā vijjhitvā āharati. Migā dhanum disvā va maranabhayena tajjitā palāyanti, dve tayo pahāre labhitvā kilamanti pi gilānāpi honti maraņam pi pāpuņanti. Migagano tam pavattim Bodhisattassa ārocesi. So Sākham pakkosāpetvā āha: "samma, bahū migā nassanti, ekamsena maritabbe sati ito patthāya mā kandena 25 mige vijjhantu, dhammagandikatthane miganam varo hotu, ekadivasam mama parisāya vāro pāpunātu, ekadivasam tava parisāya vāro pāpunātu, vārappatto migo gantvā dhammagandikāya sīsam thapetvā nipajjatu, evam sante migā vaņitā na bhavissantîti". So "sādhū" 'ti Tato patthāya vārappatto va migo gantvā dhamma-30 gandikāya gīvam thapetvā nipajjati. Bhattakārako āgantvā tattha nipannakam eva gahetvā gacchati. Ath' ekadivasam Sākhamigassa parisāya ekissā gabbhinīmigiyā vāro pāpuņi. Sā Sākham upasamkamitvā "sāmi, aham pi gabbhinī, puttakam vijāyitvā dve janā vāram gamissāma, mayham vāram atikkamehîti" āha. So "na sakkā tava vāram 35 añnesam pāpetum, tvam eva tuyham pattam jānissasi, gacchāhîti" āha. Sā tassa santikā anuggaham alabhamānā Bodhisattam upasamkamitvā

tam attham ārocesi. So tassā vacanam sutvā "hotu, gaccha tvam, ahan te vāram atikkamessāmîti" sayam gantvā dhammagandikāya sīsam katvā nipajji. Bhattakāro tam disvā "laddhābhayo migarājā gandikāya nipanno, kin nu kāraņan" ti vegena gantvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā tāvad eva ratham āruyha mahantena parivārena āgantvā Bodhi- 5 sattam disvā āha: "samma migarāja, nanu mayā tuyham abhayam dinnam, kasmā tvam idha nipanno" ti. "Mahārāja, gabbhinī migī āgantvā 'mama vāram annassa pāpehîti' āha, na sakkā kho pana mayā ekassa maranadukkham annassa upari pakkhipitum, //sv-āham attano jīvitam tassā datvā tassā santakam maranam gahetvā idha nipanno, 10 mā añnam kinci āsamkittha mahārājā" 'ti. Rājā āha: "sāmi suvanņavaņņamigarāja, mayā tādiso khantimettānuddayasampanno manussesu pi na ditthapubbo, tena te pasanno 'smi, utthehi, tuyhañ ca tassā ca abhayam dammîti". "Dvīhi abhaye laddhe avasesā kim karissanti narindā" 'ti. "Avasesānam pi abhayam dammi sāmîti". "Ma- 15 hārāja, evam pi uyyāne yeva migā abhayam labhissanti, sesā kim karissantîti". "Etesam pi abhayam dammi samîti". "Maharaja, miga tāva abhayam labhantu, sesā catuppadā kim karissantīti". "Etesam pi abhayam dammi sāmîti". "Mahārāja, catuppadā tāva abhayam labhantu, dvijagaņā kim karissantîti". "Etesam pi dammi sāmîti". 20 "Mahārāja, dvijagaņā tāva abhayam labhissanti, udake vasantā macchā "Etesam pi abhayam dammi sāmîti". kim karissantîti". Mahāsatto rājānam sabbasattānam abhayam yācitvā utthāya rājānam pancasu silesu patitthapetvā "dhammam cara mahārāja, mātāpitūsu puttadhītāsu brāhmanagahapatikesu negamajānapadesu dhammam ca- 25ranto samam caranto kāyassa bhedā sugatim saggam lokam gamissasîti" rañño Buddhalilhaya dhammam desetva katipaham uyyane vasitva ranno ovadam datva migaganaparivuto arannam pavisi. migadhenu pupphakannikasadisam puttam vijāyi. So kilamāno Sākhamigassa santikam gacchati. Atha nam mātā tassa santikam gacchan- 30 tam disvā "putta, ito patthāya mā etassa santikam gaccha, Nigrodhass' eva santikam gaccheyyāsîti" ovādantī imam gātham āha:

Nigrodham eva seveyya, na Sākham upasamvase, Nigrodhasmim matam seyyo yance Sākhasmim jīvitan ti. Tato paṭṭhāya ca pana abhayaladdhakā migā manussānam sassāni 35khādanti. Manussā "laddhābhayā ime migā" ti paharitum vā palāpetum na visahanti. Te rājangaņe sannipatitvā ranno tam attham ārocesum. Rājā "mayā pasannena Nigrodhamigavarassa varo dinno, aham rajjam jaheyyam na ca tam patinnam, gacehatha, na koci mama vijite mige paharitum labhatīti". Nigrodhamigo tam pavattim sutvā migagaņam sannipātāpetvā, "ito paṭṭhāya paresam sassam khāditum na labhathā" 'ti mige vāretvā manussānam ārocāpesi: "ito paṭṭhāya sassakārakamanussā sassarakkhanattham vatim mā karontu, khettam pana āvijjhitvā paṇṇasannam bandhantū" 'ti. Tato paṭṭhāya kira khettesu paṇṇabandhanasannam udapādi, tato paṭṭhāya paṇṇasannam atikkamanakamigo nāma n' atthi, ayam kira nesam Bodhisattato lad-10 dhaovādo. Evam migagaṇam ovaditvā Bodhisatto yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā saddhim migehi yathākammam gato. Rājāpi Bodhisattassa ovāde ṭhatvā punnāni katvā yathākammam gato.

STHACAMMA-JATAKA.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto kassa-15 kakule nibbattitvā vayappatto kasikammena jīvikam kappesi. kāle eko vānijo gadrabhabhārakena vohāram karonto vicarati. gatagatatthane gadrabhassa pitthito bhandikam otaretva gadrabham sihacammena pārupitvā sāliyavakhettesu vissajjeti. Khettarakkhakā tam disvā sīho ti saññāya upasamkamitum na sakkonti. Ath' ekadivasam 20 so vānijo ekasmim gāmadvāre nivāsam gahetvā pātarāsam pacapento tato gadrabham sīhacammam pārupitvā yavakhettam vissajjesi. Khettarakkhakā sīho ti saññāya tam upagantum asakkontā geham gantvā ārocesum. Sakalagāmavāsino āvudhāni gahetvā samkhe dhamentā bheriyo vadenta khettasamīpam gantva unnadimsu. Gadrabho marana-25 bhayabhīto gadrabharavam ravi. Ath' assa gadrabhabhāvam natvā Bodhisatto pathamain gatham aha:

> N' etam sihassa naditam na vyagghassa na dipino, pāruto sihacammena jammo nadati gadrabho ti.

Gāmavāsino pi tassa gadrabhabhāvam natvā atthīni bhanjantā pothetvā so sīhacammam ādāya agamamsu. Atha so vānijo āgantvā tam vyasanappattam gadrabham disvā dutiyam gātham āha:

Ciram pi kho tam khādeyya gadrabho haritam yavam pāruto sīhacammena, ravamāno ca dūsayîti.

Tasmim evam vadante yeva gadrabho tatth' eva mari, vāṇijo pi tam pahāya pakkāmi.

Rādha-Jātaka.

5

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto sukayoniyam nibbatti, Rādho ti 'ssa nāmam, kanitthabhātā pan' assa Potthapado nama. Te ubho pi tarunakale yeva eko luddako gahetva Bārānasiyam añnatarassa brāhmanassa adāsi. Brāhmano te puttat Brāhmaņassa pana brāhmaņī arakkhitā 10 thane thapetva patijaggi. dussīlā. So vohārakaranatthāya gacchanto te sukapotake āmantetvā "tāta, aham vohāratthāya gacchāmi, kāle vikāle vā tumhākam mātu karanakammam olokeyyatha 'ti, annassa purisassa gamanabhavam va āgamanabhāvam vā jāneyyāthā" 'ti brāhmanim sukapotake paticchā petvā agamāsi. Sā tassa nikkhantakālato patthāya anācārain cari 15 rattim pi divâpi agacchantanan ca gacchantanan ca pamanam n'atthi. Tam disvā Potthapādo Rādham pucchi: "brāhmaņo imam brāhmaņim amhākam niyyādetvā gato, ayañ ca pāpakammam karoti, vadāmi nan" Rādho "mā vādîti" āha. So tassa vacanam agahetvā "amma, kimkāranā pāpakammam karosîti" āha. Sā tam māretukāmā hutvā 20 "tāta, tvam nāma mayham putto, ito patthāya na karissāmîti, ehi tāta tāvā" 'ti piyāyamānā viya nam pakkositvā āgatam gahetvā "tvam mam ovadasi, attano pamānam na jānāsîti" gīvam gahetvā māretvā uddhanantaresu pakkhipi. Brāhmano āgantvā vissamitvā Bodhisattam "kim tāta Rādha mātā vo anācāram karoti na karotîti" pucchanto patha- 25 mam gātham āha:

Pavāsā āgato tāta idāni na cirāgato,

kaccin nu tāta te mātā na añnam upasevatîti.

Rādho "tāta, paṇḍitā nāma bhūtam vā abhūtam vā aniyyānikam nāma na kathentîti" ñāpento dutiyam gātham āha:

Na kho pan' etam subhaṇam giram saccupasamhitam, sayetha Potthapado va mummure upakulito.

Evam Bodhisatto brāhmaņassa dhammam desetvā "mayâpi imasmim thāne vasitum na sakkā" ti brāhmanam āpucchitvā arañnam eva pāvisi.

NACCA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte pathamakappe catuppadā sīham rājānam akamsu, macchā Ānandamaccham, sakunā suvannahamsam. Tassa pana suvannarājahamsassa dhītā hamsapotikā abhirupā ahosîti so tassā varam adāsi. 5 Sā attano cittarucitam sāmikam vāresi. Hamsarājā tassā varam datvā Himavante sabbasakune sannipātāpesi. Nānappakārā hamsamorādayo sakunaganā samāgantvā ekasmim mahante pāsānatale sannipatimsu. Hamsarājā "attano cittarucitam sāmikam āgantvā ganhatū" 'ti dhītaram pakkosāpesi. Sā sakunasamgham olokentī manivannagīvam ci-10 trapekkhunam moram disvā "ayam me sāmiko hotū" 'ti rocesi. Sakunasamghā moram upasamkamitvā āhamsu: "samma mora, ayam rājadhītā ettakānam sakunānam majjhe sāmikam rocentī tavi rucim uppādesîti". Moro "ajjāpi tāva me balam na passasīti" atitutthiyā hirottappam bhinditvā tāva mahato sakunasamghassa majjhe pakkhe pasāretvā 15 naccitum ārabhi, naccanto appaticchanno ahosi. Suvannahamsarājā lajjito "imassa n' eva ajjhattasamutthānā hiri atthi na bahiddhāsamutthanam ottappam, nassa bhinnahirottappassa mama dhitaram dassamîti" sakunasamghamajihe imam gatham aha:

Rudam manuññam rucirā ca pitthi veļuriyavannupanibhā ca gīvā vyāmamattāni ca pekkhunāni, naccena te dhītaram no dadāmîti.

Hamsarājā tasmim yeva parisamajjhe attano bhāgineyyahamsapotakassa dhītaram adāsi. Moro hamsapotikam alabhitvā lajjitvā tato va uṭṭhahitvā palāyi. Hamsarājâpi attano vasanaṭṭhānam eva gato.

ULUKA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte paṭhamakappikā sannipatitvā ekam abhirūpam sobhaggappattam āṇāsampannam sabbākāraparipuṇṇam purisam gahetvā rājānam
karimsu, catuppadâpi sannipatitvā ekam sīham rājānam karimsu, mahāsamudde macchā Ānandam nāma maccham rājānam akamsu. Tato
sakuṇagaṇā Himavantapadese ekasmim piṭṭhipāsāṇe sannipatitvā "manussesu rājā pañnāyati tathā catuppadesu c' eva macchesu ca, amhākam pan' antare rājā nāma n' atthi, appatissavāso nāma na vaṭṭati,

amhākam pi rājānam laddhum vaṭṭati, ekam rājaṭṭhāne ṭhapetabbayuttakam jānāthā" ti te tādisam sakuṇam olokayamānā ekam ulūkam rocetvā "ayam no ruccatîti" āhamsu. Ath' eko sakuṇo sabbesam ajjhāsayagahaṇattham tikkhattum sāvesi. Tassa sāventassa dve sāvanā adhivāsetvā tatiyasāvanāya eko kāko uṭṭhāya "tiṭṭha tāv', etassa imasmim rājābhisekakāle evarūpam mukham, kuddhassa kīdisam bhavissatîti, iminā hi kuddhena olokitā mayam tattakapāle pakkhittatilā viya tattha tatth' eva bhijjissāma, imam rājānam kātum mayham na ruccatîti" imam attham pakāsetum paṭhamam gātham āha:

Sabbehi kira ñātīhi kosiyo issaro kato sace ñātīh' anuññāto bhaņeyy' āham ekavāciyan ti.

Atha nam anuñnātattā sakuņā dutiyam gātham āhamsu:

Bhana samma anunnāto attham dhamman ca kevalam, santi hi daharā pakkhī pannāvanto jutindharā ti.

So evam anuññāto tatiyam gātham āha:

Na me ruccati bhaddam vo ulūkassābhisecanam, akuddhassa mukham passa, katham kuddho karissatīti.

So evam vatvā "mayham na ruccati, mayham na ruccatîti" viravanto ākāse uppati. Ulūko pi nam utthāya anubandhi. Tato patthāya te annamannam veram bandhimsu. Sakunā suvannahamsam rājānam katvā 20 pakkamimsu.

Kurungamiga-Jataka.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam karente Bodhisatto kurungamigo hutvā arañne ekassa sarassa avidūre ekasmim gumbe vāsam kappesi. Tass' eva sarassa avidūre ekasmim rukkhagge satapatto 25 nisīdi, sarasmim pana kacchapo vāsam kappesi. Evam te tayo pi sahāyā añnamannam piyasamvāsam vasimsu. Ath' eko migaluddako aranne caranto pānīyatitthe Bodhisattassa padavalanjam disvā lohanigaļasadisam vaddhamayam pāsam oḍḍetvā agamāsi. Bodhisatto pānīyam pātum āgato paṭhamayāme yeva pāse bajjhitvā baddharāvam ravi. 30 Tassa tena saddena rukkhato satapatto udakato ca kacchapo āgantvā nkin nu kho kātabban" ti mantayimsu. Atha satapatto kacchapam

10

15

āmantetvā "samma, tava dantā atthi, tvam imam pāsam chinda, aham gantvā yathā so nāgacchati tathā karissāmi, evam amhehi dvīhi pi kataparakkamena sahāyo no jīvitam labhissatīti" imam attham pakāsento pathamam gātham āha:

Ingha vaddhamayam pasam chinda dantehi kacchapa, aham tatha karissami yatha n' ehiti luddako ti.

Kacchapo cammavarattam khāditum ārabhi. Satapatto luddassa vasanagāmam gato. Luddo paccūsakāle yeva sattim gahetvā nikkhami. Sakuņo tassa nikkhamanabhāvam natvā vassitvā pakkhe pappothetvā 10 tam puredvārena nikkhamantam mukhe pahari. Luddo "kālakannisakunen' amhi pahato" ti nivattitvā thokam sayitvā puna sattim gahetvā utthāsi. Sakuno "ayam pathamam puredvārena nikkhanto, idāni pacchimadvārena nikkhamissatīti" natvā gantvā pacchimagehe nisīdi, Luddo pi "puredvārena me nikkhamantena kālakannisakuno dittho, 15 idāni pacchimadvārena nikkhamissāmīti" pacchimadvārena nikkhami. Sakuņo puna vassitvā gantvā mukhe pahari. Luddo puna pi kālakannisakunena pahato "na me esa nikkhamitum detîti" nivattitvā yāva arunuggamanā sayitvā arunavelāya sattim gahetvā nikkhami. vegena gantvā "luddo āgacchatîti" Bodhisattassa kathesi. Tasmim 20 khane kacchapena ekam eva vaddham thapetvā sesavarattā khāditā honti, dantā pan' assa patanākārappattā jātā. mukham lohitamakkhitam. Bodhisatto luddaputtam sattim gahetvā asanivegena agacchantam disvā tam vaddham chinditvā vanam pāvisi. Sakuno rukkhagge nisīdi. chapo pana dubbalatta tatth' eva nipajji. Luddo kacchapam pasibbake 25 pakkhipitvā ekasmim khānuke laggesi. Bodhisatto nivattitvā olokento kacchapassa gahitabhāvam natvā "sahāyassa jīvitadānam dassāmiti" dubbalo viya hutvā luddassa attānam dassesi. So "dubbalo esa bhavissati, māressāmi nan" ti sattim ādāya anubandhi. Bodhisatto nâtidure naccasanne gacchanto tam adaya arannam pavisi, duram gata-80 bhāvam natvā padam vancetvā annena maggena vatavegena gantvā singena pasibbakam ukkhipitvā bhumiyam patetva phaletva kacchapam nihari. Satapatto pi rukkhā otari. Bodhisatto dvinnam pi ovādam dadamano "aham tumbe nissaya jivitam labhim, tumbehi pi sahāyassa kattabbam mayham katam, idani luddo agantvā tumhe gan-85 heyya, tasmā samma satapatta tvam attano puttake gahetvā annattha

yāhi, tvam hi samma kacchapa udakam pavisā" 'ti āha. Te tathā akamsu.

Kacchapo pāvisī vārim, kurungo pāvisī vanam, satapatto dumaggamhā dūre putte apānayīti.

Luddo tam thānam āgantvā kanci apassitvā chinnapasibbakam gabetvā domanassappatto attano geham agamāsi. Te pi tayo sahāyā yāvajīvam vissāsam achinditvā yathākammam gatā.

//JAVASAKUŅA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto Himavantapadese rukkhakotthakasakuno hutvā nibbatti. Ath' ekassa sīhassa 10 mamsam khādantassa atthi gale laggi, galo uddhumāyi, gocaram ganhitum na sakkoti, kharā vedanā vattanti. Atha nam so sakuno gocarapasuto disvā sākhāya nilīno "kin te samma dukkhan" ti pucchi. So tam attham ācikkhi. "Ahan te samma etam atthim apaneyyam, bhayena pana te mukham pavisitum na visahāmi, khādeyyāsi pi man" 15 "Mā bhāyi samma, nâhan tam khādāmi, jīvitam me dehîti". So "sādhū" 'ti tam passena nipajjāpetvā "ko jānāti kim p' esa karissatîti" cintetvā yathā mukham pidahitum na sakkoti tathā tassa adha rotthe ca uttarotthe ca dandakam thapetva mukham pavisitva atthikoțim tundena pahari. Ațțhi patitva gatam. So ațțhim patetva sihassa 20 mukhato nikkhamanto dandakam tundena paharitva patento nikkhamitvā sākhagge nilīyi. Sīho nīrogo hutvā ekadivasam vanamahisam Sakuņo "vīmamsissāmi nan" ti tassa uparibhāge vadhitvā khādati. sākhāya nilīyitvā tena saddhim sallapanto pathamam gātham āha:

Akaramhase te kiccam yam balam ahuvamhase, migarāja namo ty-atthu, api kinci labhāmase.

Tam sutvā sīho dutiyam gātham āha:

Mama lohitabhakkhassa niccam luddāni kubbato dantantaragato santo tam bahum yam hi jīvasīti.

Tam sutvā sakuņo itarā dve gāthā abhāsi:

Digitized by Google

30

25

Akataññum akattāram katassa appatikārakam yasmim kataññutā n' atthi — niratthā tassa sevanā. Yassa sammukhacinnena mittadhammo na labbhati anusuyyam anakkosam sanikam tamhā apakkame ti.

⁵ Evam vatvā so sakuņo pakkāmi.

SASA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Bārāņasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto sasayoniyam nibbattitvā aranne vasati. Tassa pana arannassa ekato pabbatapādo ekato nadī ekato paccantagāmako. Apare pi 'ssa tayo 10 sahāyā ahesum: makkato sigālo uddo ti. Te cattāro pi panditā ekato vasantā attano attano gocaratthāne gocaram gahetvā sāyanhasamaye ekato sannipatanti. Sasapandito "danam databbam, silam rakkhitabbam, uposathakammam katabban" ti tinnam jananam ovadavasena dhammam deseti. Te tassa ovadam sampaticchitva attano attano 15 nivāsagumbam pavisitvā vasanti. Evam kāle gacchante ekadivasam Bodhisatto ākāsam oloketvā candam disvā "sve uposathadivaso" ti natvā itare tayo āha: "sve uposatho, tumhe tayo pi janā sīlam samādiyitvā uposathikā hotha, sīle patitthāya dinnadānam mahapphalam hoti, tasmā vācake sampatte tumhehi khāditabbāhārato 20 datvā khādeyyāthā" 'ti. Te "sādhū" 'ti sampaţicchitvā attano vasanatthānesu vasitvā punadivase tesu uddo pāto va "gocaram" Ath' eko bālisiko pariyesissāmîti" nikkhamitvā Gangātīram gato. satta rohitamacche uddharitvā valliyā āvunitvā netvā Gangātīre vālikāya paţicchādetvā macche ganhanto adho Gangam 25 Uddo macchagandham ghāyitvā vālikam viyūhitvā macche disvā nīharitvā "atthi nu kho imesam sāmiko" ti tikkhattum ghosetvā sāmikam apassanto valliyam dasitvā attano vasanagumbe thapetvā "velāyam eva khādissāmîti" attano sīlam āvajjanto nipajji. Sigālo pi nikkhamitvā gocaram pariyesanto ekassa khettagopakassa kutiyam dve mamsasulani 30 ekam godham ekan ca dadhivārakam disvā "atthi nu kho etassa sāmiko" ti tikkhattum ghosetvā sāmikam adisvā dadhivārakassa uggahanarajjukam givaya pavesetva mamsasule ca godhan ca mukhena dasitvā netvā attano sayanagumbe thapetvā "velāyam eva khādissāmîti" attano sīlam āvajjanto nipajji. Makkato pi vanasaņdam pavisitvā ambapiņdim āharitvā vasanagumbe thapetvā "velāyam eva khādissāmīti" attano sīlam āvajjanto nipajji. Bodhisatto pana "velāyam eva nikkhamitvā dabbatiņāni khādissāmīti" attano gumbe yeva nipanno cintesi: "mama santikam āgatānam yācakānam tiņāni dātum na sakkā, 5 tilataņdulādayo pi mayham n' atthi, sace me santikam yācako āgacchissati attano sarīramamsam dassāmīti". Tassa sīlatejena Sakkassa paņdukambalasilāsanam uņhakāram dassesi. So āvajjamāno imam kāraņam disvā "sasarājam vīmamsissāmīti" pathamam uddassa vasanatthānam gantvā brāhmaņavesena atthāsi, "brāhmaņa, kimattham 10 thito sīti" ca vutte "paņdita, sace kinci āhāram labheyyam uposathiko hutvā samaņadhammam kareyyan" ti. So "sādhu, dassāmi te āhāran" ti tena saddhim sallapanto pathamam gātham āha:

Satta me rohitā macchā udakā thalam ubbhatā, idam brāhmana me atthi, etam bhutvā vane vasā 'ti.

Brāhmaņo "pāto va tāva hotu, pacchā jānissāmîti" sigālassa santikam gato, tenâpi "kimattham thito sîti" vutte tath' evâha. Sigālo »sādhu dassāmîti" tena saddhim sallapanto dutiyam gātham āha:

Dussa me khettapālassa rattibhattam apābhatam, mamsasūlā ca dve godhā ekan ca dadhivārakam, idam brāhmana me atthi, etam bhutvā vane vasā 'ti.

Brāhmaņo "pāto va tāva hotu, pacchā jānissāmîti" makkaṭassa santikam gato, tenâpi "kimattham thito sîti" vutte tath' evâha. Makkaṭo "sādhu dammîti" tena saddhim sallapanto tatiyam gātham āha:

Ambapakk' odakam sītam sītacchāyam manoramam, idam brāhmaņa me atthi, etam bhutvā vane vasā 'ti.

Brāhmaņo "pāto va tāva hotu, pacchā jānissāmîti" sasapaņditassa santikam gato, tenāpi "kimattham thito sîti" vutte tath' evāha. Tam sutvā Bodhisatto somanassappatto "brāhmaņa, sutthu te katam āhāratthāya mama santikam āgacchantena, ajjāham mayā adinnapubbam 30 dānam dassāmi, tvam pana sīlavā pāṇātipātam na karissasi, gaccha tāta dārūņi samkaddhitvā angāre katvā mayham ārocehi, aham attānam pariccajitvā angāragabbhe patissāmi, mama sarīre pakke tvam mamsam khāditvā samaṇadhammam kareyyāsîti" tena saddhim sallapanto catuttham gātham āha:

15

20

25

Na sasassa tilā atthi na muggā nâpi taṇḍulā, iminā agginā pakkam mamam bhutvā vane vasā 'ti.

Sakko tassa katham sutva attano anubhavena ekam angararasim mapetvā Bodhisattassa ārocesi. So dabbatinasayanato utthāya tattha gantvā 5 "sace me lomantaresu pāņakā atthi te mā marimsū" 'ti vatvā tikkhattum sarīram vidhunitvā sakasarīram danamukhe datvā lamghitvā padumapunje rajahamso viya pamuditacitto angararasimhi pati. So pana aggi Bodhisattassa sarīre lomakūpamattam pi unham kātum nasakkhi, himagabbham pavittho viya ahosi. Atha Sakkam amantetva "brah-10 maņa, tayā kato aggi atisītalo, mama sarīre lomakūpamattam pi uņham katum na sakkoti, kim nam' etan" ti aha. "Pandita, naham brāhmaņo. Sakko aham asmi tava vīmamsanatthāya āgato" ti. "Sakka, tvam tāva tittha, sakalo pi ce lokasannivāso mam dānena vīmamseyya n' eva me adātukāmatam passeyyā" 'ti Bodhisatto sīhanādam nadi. 15 Atha nam Sakko "sasapandita, tava guno sakalakappam pakato hotu" ti pabbatam piletvā pabbatarasam ādāya candamandale sasalakkhanam ālikhitvā Bodhisattam āmantetvā tasmim vanasaņde tasmim yeva vanagumbe tarunadabbatinapitthe nipajjāpetvā attano devatthānam eva Te pi cattaro pandita sammodamana silam puretva uposatha-20 kammam katvā yathākammam gatā.

/Матакавнатта-Јатака.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente eko tiṇṇam vedānam pāragū disāpāmokkho ācariyo brāhmaņo "matakabhattam dassāmîti" ekam eļakam gāhāpetvā antevāsike āha: "tātā, imam eļakam 25 nadim netvā nahāpetvā kaṇṭhe mālam parikkhipitvā pancangulikam datvā maṇḍetvā ānethā" 'ti. Te "sādhū" 'ti paṭisuṇitvā tam ādāya nadim gantvā nahāpetvā maṇḍetvā nadītīre ṭhapesum. So eļako attano pubbakammam disvā "evarūpā nāma dukkhā ajja muccissāmîti" somanassajāto ghaṭam bhindanto viya mahāhasitam hasitvā puna "ayam brāhmaņe mam mam ghātetvā mayā laddham dukkham labhissatîti" brāhmaņe kārunnam uppādetvā mahantena saddena parodi. Atha nam te māṇavakā pucchimsu: "samma eļaka, tvam mahāsaddena hasi c' eva rodica, kena nu kāraṇena hasi, kena kāraṇena rodîti". "Tumhe mam

imam kāranam attano ācariyassa santike puccheyyāthā" 'ti. Te tam ādāya gantvā idam kāranam ācariyassa ārocesum. Ācariyo tesam vacanam sutvā elakam pucchi: "kasmā tvam elaka hasi, kasmā rodīti". Elako attanā katakammam jātissaranāņena anussaritvā brāhmanassa kathesi: "aham brāhmana pubbe tādiso va mantajjhāyakabrāhmano hutvā 'mata- 5 kabhattam dassāmîti' elakam māretvā adāsim, sv-āham ekassa elakassa ghātitattā eken' unesu pancasu attabhāvasatesu sīsacchedam pāpunim. ayam me kotiyam thito pancasatimo attabhavo, sv-aham 'ajja evarupa dukkhā muccissāmīti' somanassajāto iminā kāraņena hasim. rodanto pana 'aham tāva ekam eļakam māretvā pancajātisatāni sīsaccheda- 10 dukkham patvā ajja tasmā dukkhā muccissāmi, ayam pana brāhmano mam māretvā aham viya pancajātisatāni sīsacchedadukkham labhissatîti' tayi kāruñnena rodin" ti. "Eļaka, mā bhāyi, nahan tam māressāmîti". "Brāhmana, kim vadesi, tayi mārente pi amārente pi na sakkā ajja mayā maraņā muccitun" ti. "Eļaka, mā bhāyi, ahan te ārak- 15 kham gahetvā tavā saddhim yeva vicarissāmîti". "Brāhmana, appa mattako tava ārakkho, mayā katapāpam pana mahantam balavan" ti. Brāhmano elakam muncitvā nimam eļākam kassaci pi māretum na dassāmā" 'ti antevāsike ādāya eļaken' eva saddhim vicari. visatthamatto va ekam pāsānapittham nissāya jātagumbe gīvam ukkhi- 20 pitvā pannāni khāditum āraddho. Tam khanam yeva tasmim pāsānapitthe asani patitā. Ekā pāsānasakalikā chijjitvā elakassa pasāritagīvāya patitvā sīsam chindi. Mahājano sannipati. Tadā Bodhisatto tasmim thane rukkhadevata hutva nibbatto. So passantass' eva tassa mahajanassa devatānubhāvena ākāse pallamkena nisīditvā "ime sattā evam 25 pāpassa phalam jānamānā app-eva nāma pānātipātam na kareyyun" ti madhurena sarena dhammam desento imam gatham aha:

Evañ ce sattā jāneyyum 'dukkh' āyam jātisambhavo' na pāņo pāņinam hañne, pāņaghātī hi socatîti.

Evam Mahāsatto nirayabhayena tajjetvā dhammam desesi. Manussā 30 tam dhammadesanam sutvā nirayabhayabhītā pāṇātipātā viramimsu. Bodhisatto pi dhammam desetvā mahājanam sīle patitthāpetvā yathā-kammam gato. Mahājano pi Bodhisattassa ovāde thatvā dānādīni punnāni katvā devanagaram pūresi.

Pali Reader.

BĀVERU-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto moravoniyam nibbattitvā vuddhim anvāya sobhaggappatto aranne vicari. Tadā ekacce vānijā disākākam gahetvā nāvāya Bāverurattham aga-5 mamsu. Tasmim kira kāle Bāveruratthe sakunā nāma n' atthi. Āgatāgatā ratthavāsino tam kūpagge nisinnam disvā "passath' imassa chavivannam galapariyosānam mukhatundakam manigulasadisāni akkhīnîti" kākam eva pasamsitvā te vānijake āhamsu: "imam ayyo sakuņam amhākam detha, amhākam hi iminā attho, tumhe attano ratthe annam 10 labhissathā" 'ti. "Tena hi mūlena ganhathā" 'ti. "Kahāpanena no dethā" 'ti. "Na demā" 'ti. Anupubbena vaddhetvā "satena dethā" 'ti vutte "amhākam esa bahūpakāro, tumhehi pana saddhim mettī hotū" 'ti kahāpanasatam gahetvā adamsu. Te tam gahetvā suvannapanjare pakkhipitvā nānappakārena macchamamsena c' eva phalā-15 phalena ca pațijaggimsu. Aññesam sakuņānam avijjamānațțhāne dasahi asaddhammehi samannagato kako labhaggayasaggappatto ahosi. Punavāre te vānijā ekam mayūrarājānam gahetvā yathā accharāsaddena vassati pānippahārasaddena naccati evam sikkhāpetvā Bāverurattham agamamsu. So mahājane sannipatite nāvāya dhure thatvā pakkhe 20 vidhūnitvā madhurassaram nicchāretvā nacci. Manussā tam disvā somanassajātā "etam ayyo sobhaggappattam susikkhitasakuņarājānam amhākam dethā" 'ti āhamsu. "Amhehi pathamam kāko ānīto, tam ganhittha, idani etam morarajanam anayimha, etam pi yacatha, tumhākam ratthe sakunam nāma gahetvā āgantum na sakkā" ti. 25 ayyo, attano ratthe aññam labhissatha, imam no dethā" 'ti mulam vaddhetva sahassena ganhimsu. Atha nam sattaratanavicitte panjare țhapetvā macchamamsaphalāphalehi c'eva madhulājasakkharāpānakādīhi ca patijaggimsu. Mayūrarājā lābhaggayasaggappatto jāto. Tassâgatakālato patthāya kākassa lābhasakkāro parihāyi, koci nam olo-30 ketum pi na icchi. Kāko khādaniyabhojaniyam alabhamāno kākā 'ti vassanto gantvā ukkārabhūmiyam otari.

Adassanena morassa sikhino mañjubhāṇino kākaṁ tattha apūjesuṁ maṁsena ca phalena ca. Yadā ca sarasampanno moro Bāverum āgamā atha lābho ca sakkāro vāyasassa ahāyatha.

35

Yāva n' uppajjati Buddho dhammarājā pabhamkaro tāva anne apujesum puthu samanabrāhmane. Yadā ca sarasampanno Buddho dhammam adesayi atha lābho ca sakkāro titthiyānam ahāyathā 'ti.

SUSSONDI-JÄTAKA.

5

Atīte Bārāņasiyam Tambarājā nāma rajjam kāresi. Tassa Sussondī nāma aggamahesī ahosi uttamarūpadharā. Tada Bodhisatto supannayoniyam nibbatti. Tasmim kāle Nāgadīpo Serumadīpo nāma hoti. Bodhisatto tasmim dipe supannabhavane vasati. So Bārānasim gantvā Tambarājena saddhim māņavavesena jūtam kilati. Tassa rū- 10 pasampattim disvā "amhākam rannā saddhim evarupo nāma mānavo jūtam kīļatīti" Sussondiyā ārocesum. Sā tam datthukāmā hutvā ekadivasam alamkaritvā jūtamaņdalam agantvā paricarikānam antare thitā tam olokesi. So pi devim olokesi. Dve pi annamannam patibaddhacittā ahesum. Supannarājā attano ānubhāvena nagare vātam samut- 15 thāpesi, gehapatanabhayena rājanivesanā manussā nikkhamimsu. attano anubhavena andhakaram katva devim gahetva akasena Nagadipe attano bhavanam pāvisi. Sussondiyā āgatattuānam vā gatatthānam vā jānantā nāma nāhesum. So tāya saddhim abhiramamāno gantvā raññā saddhim jūtam kīlati. Rañño pana Saggo nāma gandhabbo atthi. So de- 20 viyā gatatthānam ajānanto tam gandhabbam āmantetvā "gaccha tāva, sabbam thalajalapatham anuvicaritvā deviyā gatatthānam passā" 'ti uyyojesi. So paribbayam gahetvā dvāragāmato patthāya vicinanto Bharukaccham pāpuni. Tadā ca Bharukacchavānijā nāvāya Suvannabhūmim gacchanti. So te upasamkamitvā "aham gandhabbo, nāvāya vetanam khandetvā 25 tumhākam gandhabbam karissāmi, mam pi nethā" 'ti āha. Te "sādhū" ti tam āropetvā nāvam vissajjesum. Te sukhapayātāya nāvāya tam pakkositvā "gandhabbam no karohîti" āhamsu. "Aham gandhabbam kareyyam, mayi pana gandhabbam karonte macchā calissanti, atha vo nāvā bhijjissatîti". "Mānusamatte gandhabbam karonte macchānam 30 calanam nāma n' atthi, karohîti". "Tena hi mā mayham kujjhitthā" 'ti vīnam mucchetvā tantissarena gītassaram anatikkamanto gandhabbam Tena saddena sammattā hutvā macchā calimsu. akāsi. Ath' eko

makaro uppatitvā nāvāya patanto nāvam bhindi. Saggo phalake nipajjitvā yathāvātam gacchanto Nāgadīpe supannabhavanassa nigrodharukkhassa santikam pāpuni. Sussondī pi devī supannarājassa jūtam kīlitum gatagatakāle vimānā otaritvā velante vicarantī Saggagandhabbam 5 disvā sanjānitvā "katham āgato sîti" pucchi. So sabbam kathesi. "Tena hi mā bhāyîti" tam assāsetvā bāhāhi pariggahetvā vimānam āropetvā sayanapitthe nipajjāpetvā samassatthakāle dibbabhojanam datvā dibbagandhodakena nahāpetvā dibbavatthehi acchādetvā dibbagandhapupphehi alamkaritvā puna dibbasayane nipajjāpetvā evam tam 10 patijaggamānā supanņarañño āgatavelāya paticchādetvā gatakāle tena saddhim kilesavasena abhirami. Tato māsaddhamāsaccayena Bārānasivāsino vāņijā dārūdakagahaņatthāya tasmim dīpe nigrodharukkhamūlam So tehi saddhim nāvam abhiruvha Bārānasim gantvā rājānam disvā va tassa jūtakīļanavelāya vīnam gahetvā gandhabbam 15 karonto pathamam gātham āha:

> Vāti gandho timīrānam, kusamuddo va ghosavā, dūre ito pi Sussondī, Tamba kāmā tudanti man ti.

Tam sutvā supaņņo dutiyam gātham āha:

Katham samuddam atari, katham addakkhi Serumam, katham tassā ca tuyhan ca ahu Sagga samāgamo ti.

Tato Saggo tisso gāthā abhāsi:

20

25

Bharukaccha-payātānam vāṇijānam dhanesinam makarehi bhinnā nāvā, phalaken' aham aplavim. Sā mam saṇhena mudunā niccam candanagandhinī amkena uddharī bhaddā mātā puttam va orasam. Sā mam annena pānena vatthena sayanena ca attanâpi ca mandakkhī, evam Tamba vijānahîti.

Supaṇṇo gandhabbassa kathentass' eva vippaṭisārī hutvā "aham supaṇṇabhavane vasanto pi rakkhitum nâsakkhim, kim etāya dussīlāyā" 30 'ti tam ānetvā rañno datvā pakkāmi. Tato paṭṭhāya puna nâganchi.

VALĀHASSA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Tambapaṇṇidīpe Sirīsavatthun nāma yakkhanagaram ahosi. Tattha yakkhiniyo vasimsu. Tā bhinnanāvānam āgatakāle alamkata-

patiyattā khādaniyam bhojaniyam gähāpetvā dāsiganaparivutā dārake amkenadaya vanije upasamkamanti. Tesam "manussavasam agat' amha" 'ti sanjananattham tattha tattha kasigorakkhadini karonte manusse gogane sunakhe ti evam ādīni dassenti, vānijānam santikam gantvā "imam yagum pivatha, bhattam bhunjatha, khadaniyam khadatha" 'ti 5 Vānijā ajānantā tāhi dinnam paribhunjanti. khāditvā bhunjitvā vissamitakāle patisanthāram karonti. katthavāsikā, kuto āgatā, kaham gacchissatha, kena kammena idhâgat' atthā" 'ti pucchanti, "bhinnanāvā hutvā idhāgat' amhā" 'ti vutte ca "sādhu avvā, amhākam pi sāmikānam nāvam abhiruhitvā gatā-10 nam tīņi samvaccharāni atikkantāni, te matā bhavissanti, tumhe pi vānijā yeva, mayam tumhākam pādaparicārikā bhavissāmā" 'ti vatvā te vāņije itthikuttahāvabhāvavilāsehi palobhetvā yakkhanagaram netvā sace pathamagahitā manussā atthi te devasamkhalikāya bandhitvā kāranaghare pakkhipanti. Attano vasanatthāne bhinnanāva- 15 manusse alabhantiyo pana parato Kalyanim orato Nagadipan ti evam samuddatīram anuvicaranti, ayam tāsam dhammatā. Ath' ekadivasam pañcasatā bhinnanāvā vānijā tāsam nagarasamīpe uttarimsu. Tā tesam santikam gantvā palobhetvā yakkhanagaram ānetvā pathamagahitamanusse devasamkhalikāya bandhitvā kāraņaghare pakkhipitvā jet-20 thayakkhini jetthavānijam sesā sese ti tā pancasatā yakkhiniyo te pañcasate vānije attano sāmike akamsu. Atha sā jetthayakkhinī rattibhage vāniie niddam gate utthāya gantvā kāranaghare manusse māretvā mamsam khāditvā āgacchati. Sesâpi tath' eva Jetthayakkhiniyā manussamamsam khāditvā āgatakāle sa-25 rīram sītalam hoti. Jetthavānijo pariganhanto tassā yakkhinibhāvam natvā "imā pancasatāpi yakkhiniyo bhavissanti, amhehi palāyitum vaţţatîti" punadivase pāto va mukhadhovanatthāya gantvā sesavāņijānam ārocesi: "imā yakkhiniyo na mānusiyo, aññesam bhinnanāvānam āgatakāle te sāmike katvā amhe khādissanti, etha amhe palā- 30 yāmā" 'ti tesu addhateyyasatā "mayam etā vijahitum na sakkhissāma, tumhe gacchatha, mayam na palāyissāmā" 'ti āhamsu. Jetthavānijo attano vacanakare addhateyyasate gahetvā tāsam bhīto palāyi. mim pana kāle Bodhisatto valāhassayoniyam nibbatti, sabbaseto kākasīso munjakeso iddhimā vehāsamgamo ahosi. So Himavantato ākāse 35 uppatitvā Tambapannidīpam gantvā tattha Tambapannisare pallale

sayamjātasālim khāditvā gacchati, evam gacchanto va "janapadam gantukāmā atthi, janapadam gantukāmā atthîti" tikkhattum karunāya paribhāvitam mānusivācam bhāsati. Te tassa vacanam sutvā upasamkamitvā anjalim paggayha "sāmi. mayam janapadam gamissāmā" 'ti āhamsu. "Tena hi mayham piṭṭhim abhirūhathā" 'ti. Ath' ekacce abhirūhimsu ekacce vāladhim ganbimsu ekacce anjalim paggahetvā aṭṭhamsu yeva. Bodhisatto antamaso anjalim paggahetvā ṭhite sabbe pi te aḍḍhateyyasate vāṇije attano ānubhāvena janapadam netvā sakasakaṭṭhānesu patiṭṭhāpetvā attano vasanaṭṭhānam agamāsi. Tâpi kho yakkhiniyo annesam āgatakāle te tattha ohīnake aḍḍhateyyasate no manusse vadhitvā khādimsu.

CATUDVĀRA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Kassapa-dasabalassa kāle Bārāņasiyam asītikotivibhavassa setthino putto Mittavindako nāma ahosi. Tassa mātāpitaro sotāpannā ahesum, so pana dussilo assaddho. Atha nam aparabhage pitari 15 kālakate mātā kutumbam vicārentī āha: "tāta, tayā dullabhamanussattam laddham, danam dehi, silam rakkha, uposathakammam kara, dhammam suṇāhîti". "Amma, na mayham danadibi attho, ma mam kinci avaca, aham yathakammam gamissamiti" evam vadantam pi nam ekadivasam punnamuposathadivase mātā āha: "tāta, ajja abhilakkhito 20 mahāuposathadivaso, ajja uposatham samādiyitvā vihāram gantvā sabbarattim dhammam sutvā ehi, aham te sahassam dassāmîti". "sādhū" 'ti dhanalobhena uposatham samādiyitvā bhuttapātarāso vihāram gantvā divasam vītināmetvā rattim yathā ekam pi dbammapadam kannam na paharati tathā ekasmim padese nipajjitvā niddam 25 okkamitvā punadivase pāto va mukham dhovitvā geham gantvā nisīdi. Mātā pan' assa "ajja me putto dhammam sutvā pāto va dhammakathikatheram ādāya āgamissatîti" yāgum khādaniyam bhojaniyam patiyadetva asanam pannapetva tassagamanam patimanenti tam ekakam agatam disva "tata, dhammakathiko kena nanito" ti vatva "na 30 mayham dhammakathiken' attho" ti vutte "tena hi yagum piva" 'ti āha. So "tumbehi mayham sahassam patisutam, tam tāva me detha, pacchā pivissāmîti" āha. "Piva tāta, pacchā gaņhissasîti". "Gahetvā

va pivissāmîti". Ath' assa mātā sahassabhandikam purato thapesi. So yāgum pivitvā sahassabhandikam gahetvā vohāram karonto nacirass' eva vīsam satasahassam uppādesi. Ath' assa etad ahosi: "nāvam upatthapetvā vohāram karissāmîti". So nāvam upatthapetvā "amma, aham nāvāya vohāram karissāmîti" āha. Atha nam 5 mātā "tvam tāta ekaputtako, imasmim ghare dhanam pi bahum, samuddo anekādinavo, mā gamîti" vāresi. So "aham gamissām' eva, na sakkā mam vāretun" ti vatvā//"aham tāta vāressāmîti" mātarā hatthe gahito hattham vissajjapetva mataram paharitva patetva antaram katvā gantvā nāvāva samuddam pakkhandi. Nāvā sattame 10 divase Mittavindakam nissaya samuddapitthe niccala atthasi. kannisalākā vāriyamānā Mittavindakass' eva hatthe tikkhattum pati. Ath' assa uļumpam datvā "imam ekam nissāya bahū mā vinassantū" 'ti tam samudde khipimsu, tāvad eva nāvā javena samuddam pakkhandi. So pi ulumpe nipajjitvā ekam dīpam pāpuni. Tattha phalikavimāne 15 catasso petivo addasa. Tā sattāham dukkham anubhavanti sattāham sukham. So tāhi saddhim sattāham dibbasampattim anubhavi. Atha nam tā dukkhānubhavanatthāya gacchamānā "sāmi, mayam sattame divase āgamissāma, yāva mayam āgacchāma tāva anukkanthamāno idh' eva vasā" 'ti vatvā agamamsu. So tanhāvasiko hutvā tasmim yeva pha-20 lake nipajjitvā puna samuddapitthena gacchanto aparam pi dīpam patvā tattha rajatavimāne attha petiyo disvā eten' eva upāyena aparasmim dīpake maņivimāne soļasa aparasmim kanakavimāne dvattimsa petiyo disvā tāhi saddhim dibbasampattim anubhavitvā tāsam pi dukkham anubhavitum gatakāle puna samuddapitthena gacchanto ekam pākāra- 25 parikkhittam catudvāram nagaram addasa, ussadanirayo kira so bahunnam nerayikasattanam kammakarananubhavanatthanam, Mittavindakassa pana alamkatapatiyattam nagaram viya hutvā upatthāsi. "imam nagaram pavisitvā rājā bhavissāmīti" cintetvā pavisitvā khuracakkam ukkhipitvā paccamānam nerayikasattam addasa, ath' assa tam 30 tassa sīse khuracakkam padumam hutvā upatthāsi, ure pancangikabandhanam uracchadapasādhanam hutvā sarīrato galantam lohitam lohitacandanavilepanam hutvā paridevanasaddo madhuragītasaddo hutvā So tassa santikam gantvā "bho purisa, ciram tayā padumam dhāritam, dehi me etan" ti āha. "Samma, na-y-idam padumam, 35 khuracakkam etan" ti. "Tvam mayham adātukāmatāya evam vadasîti". Nerayikasatto cintesi: "mayham kammam khīṇam bhavissati, imināpi mayā viya mātaram paharitvā āgatena bhavitabbam, dassāmi 'ssa khuracakkan" ti. Atha nam "ehi bho, gaṇha imam paduman" ti vatvā khuracakkam tassa sīse khipi, tam tassa matthakam pimsamānam bhassi. Tasmim khane Mittavindako tassa khuracakkabhāvam ñatvā "tava khuracakkam gaṇha, tava khuracakkam gaṇhā" 'ti vedanāmatto paridevi. Itaro antaradhāyi.

SUPPĀRAKA-JĀTAKA. 1V. 137g~1433

Atīte Bharuratthe Bharurājā nāma rajjam kāresi. Bharukaccham 10 nāma pattanagāmo ahosi. Tadā Bodhisatto Bharukacche niyyāmakajetthassa putto hutvā nibbatti pāsādiko suvaņņavaņņo. Suppārakakumāro ti 'ssa nāmam karimsu. So mahantena parivārena vaddhanto soļasavassakāle yeva niyyāmakasippe nipphattim patvā aparabhāge pitu accayena niyyamakajetthako hutva niyyamakakammam akasi, pandito nana-15 sampanno ahosi, tena ārūlhanāvāya vyāpatti nāma n' atthi. aparabhage lonajalapahatani dve pi cakkhuni nassimsu. So tato paţțhāya niyyāmakajetthako hutvâpi niyyāmakakammam akatvā "rājānam nissāya jīvissāmîti" rājānam upasamkami. Atha nam rājā agghāpaniyakamme thapesi. Tato patthaya rañno hatthiratanam assaratanam 20 muttasāra-maņisārādīni agghāpeti. Ath' ekadivasam "ranno mangalahatthī bhavissatiti" kālapāsānakūtavannam ekam vāranam ānesum. Tam disvā rājā "panditassa dassethā" 'ti āha. Atha nam tassa santikam nayimsu. So hatthena tassa sarīram parimadditvā "nâyam mangalahatthī bhavitum anucchaviko, pacchāvāmanakadhātuko esa, etam 25 hi mātā vijāyamānā amsena paticchitum nasakkhi, tasmā bhumiyam patitvā pacchimapādehi vāmanakadhātuko jāto" ti āha. Hatthim gahetvā āgate pucchimsu. Te "saccam pandito kathetîti" vadimsu. Tam kāranam rājā sutvā tuttho tassa attha kahāpane dāpesi. ekadivasam "ranno mangalasso bhavissatîti" ekam assam anayimsu. 30 Tam pi rājā panditassa santikam pesesi. So hatthena parāmasitvā "ayam mangalasso bhavitum na yutto, etassa hi jatadivase yeva mata mari, tasmā mātu khīram alabhanto na sammā vaddhito" ti āha. Sâpi 'ssa kathā saccā va ahosi. Tam pi sutvā rājā tussitvā atth' eva

kahāpaņe dāpesi. Ath' ekadivasam, "mangalaratho bhavissatîti" ratham āharimsu, tam pi rājā tassa santikam pesesi. So tam hatthena parāmasitvā "ayam ratho susirarukkhena kato, tasmā rañño nânucchaviko" ti āha. Sâpi 'ssa kathā saccā va ahosi. Rājā tam pi sutvā atth' eva kahāpane dāpesi. Ath' assa kambalaratanam mahaggham ānayimsu. 5 Tam pi tass' eva pesesi. So hatthena parāmasitvā "imassa mūsikacchinnam ekam thanam atthîti" aha. Sodhenta tam disva ranno ārocesum. Rājā tussitvā atth' eva kahāpane dāpesi. So cintesi: "ayam rājā evarūpāni pi acchariyāni disvā atth' eva kahāpane dāpesi, imassa davo nahapitadavo, nahapitassa jatako bhavissati, kim me eva- 10 rūpena rājupatthānena, attano vasanatthānam eva gamissāmîti" so Bharukacchapattanam eva paccagami. Tasmim tattha vasante vānijā nāvam sajjetvā "kam niyyāmakam karissāmā" 'ti mantentā "Suppāraka-panditena ārūlhanāvā na vyāpajjati, esa pandito upāyakusalo, andho samāno pi Suppāraka-pandito va uttamo" ti tam upasamkamitvā 15 "niyyāmako no hohîti" vatvā "tāta, aham andho, katham niyyāmakakammam karissāmīti" vutte "sāmi, andhapi tumhe yeva amhākam uttamo" ti punappuna yāciyamāno "sādhu tātā, tumhehi ārocitasaññāya niyyāmako bhavissāmîti" tesam nāvam abhirūhi. Te nāvāya mahāsamuddam pakkhandimsu. Nāvā satta divasāni nirupaddavā 20 agamāsi, tato akālavātam uppajji, nāvā cattāro māse pakatisamuddapitthe vicaritvā Khuramālasamuddam nāma pattā, tattha macchā manussasamānasarīrā khuranāsā udake ummujjanimujjam karonti. Vāņijā te disvā Mahāsattam tassa samuddassa nāmam pucchantā pathamam gatham ahamsu: 25

> Ummujjanti nimujjanti manussā khuranāsikā, Suppārakan tam pucchāma, samuddo katamo ayan ti.

Evam tehi puttho Mahāsatto attano niyyāmakasuttena samsandetvā dutiyam gātham āha:

Bharukacchā payātānam vāṇijānam dhanesinam nāvāya vippanatṭhāya Khuramālîti vuccatîti.

Tasmim pana samudde vajiram uppajjati. Mahāsatto "sac'āham 'ayam vajirasamuddo' ti evam etesam kathessāmi lobhena bahum vajiram ganhitvā nāvam osīdāpessantīti" tesam anācikkhitvā va nāvam laggāpetvā upāyen' ekam yottam gahetvā macchagahananiyāmena jā- 35

30

lam khipāpetvā vajirasāram uddharitvā nāvāya pakkhipitvā aññam appagghabhaṇḍam chaḍḍāpesi. Nāvā tam samuddam atikkamitvā parato Aggimālam nāma gatā. So pajjalita-aggikkhandho viya majjhantikasuriyo viya ca obhāsam muncanto atthāsi. Vānijā

Yathā aggîva suriyo va samuddo patidissati, Suppārakan tam pucchāma, samuddo katamo ayan ti gāthāya tam pucchimsu. Mahāsatto pi tesam anantaragāthāya kathesi:

5

Bharukacchā payātānam — pe — Aggimālîti vuccatîti.

Tasmim pana samudde suvannam ussannam ahosi. Mahāsatto puri-10 manayen eva tato pi suvannam gāhāpetvā nāvāya pakkhipi. Nāvā tam pi samuddam atikkamitvā khīram viya dadhim viya ca obhāsantam Dadhimālam nāma samuddam pāpuni. Vānijā

Yathā dadhim va khīram va samuddo patidissati — pe — gāthāya tassa nāmam pucchimsu. Mahāsatto anantaragāthāya ācikkhi:

Bharukacchā payātānam — pe — Dadhimālîti vuccatîti.

Tasmim pana samudde rajatam ussannam. So tam pi upāyena gāhāpetvā nāvāya pakkhipāpesi. Nāvā tam pi samuddam atikkamitvā nīlakusatiņam viya sampannasassam iva ca obhāsamānam nīlavaṇṇam Kusamālam nāma samuddam pāpuni. Vānijā

Yathā kuso va sasso va samuddo patidissati — pe — gāthāya tassa pi nāmam pucchimsu. So anantaragāthāya ācikkhi:

Bharukacchā payātānam — pe — Kusamālîti vuccatîti.

Tasmim pana samudde nilamaniratanam ussannam ahosi. So tam pi upāyena gāhāpetvā nāvāya pakkhipāpesi. Nāvā tam pi samuddam 25 atikkamitvā nalavanam viya ca veļuvanam viya ca khāyamānam Nalamālam nāma samuddam pāpuni. Vānijā

Yathā nalo va veļum va samuddo patidissati — pe — gāthāya tassa pi nāmam pucchimsu. Mahāsatto anantaragāthāya kathesi:

Bharukacchā payātānam — pe — Nalamālīti vuccatīti.

Tasmim pana samudde vamsarāgaveļuriyam ussannam. So tam pi gāhāpetvā nāvāya pakkhipāpesi. Vānijā Nalamālim atikkamantā

Vaļabhāmukhasamuddam nāma passimsu, tattha udakam kaddhitvā kaddhitvā sabbatobhāgena uggacchati, tasmim sabbatobhāgena uggatodakam sabbatobhāgena chinnataṭamahāsobbho viya pañnāyati, ūmiyā uggatāya ekato papātasadisam hoti, bhayajanano saddo uppajjati sotāni bhindanto viya hadayam phālento viya, tam disvā vānijā bhītatasitā

Mahābhayo bhimsanako samuddo suyyat' amānuso, yathā sobbho papāto ca samuddo patidissati — pe — gāthāya tassa nāmam pucchimsu.

Bharukacchā payātānam — pe — Vaļabhāmukhîti vuccatîti

Bodhisatto anantaragāthāya tassa nāmaṁ ācikkhitvā "tātā, imaṁ Vaļa-10 bhāmukhaṁ samuddaṁ pattā nivattituṁ samatthā nāvā nāma n' atthi, ayaṁ sampattanāvaṁ nimujjāpetvā vināsaṁ pāpetîti" āha. Tañ ca nāvaṁ satta manussasatāni abhirūhiṁsu, te sabbe maraṇabhayabhītā ekappahāren' eva Avīcimhi paccamānā sattā viya atikaruṇasaraṁ muñciṁsu. Mahāsatto "ṭhapetvā maṁ añño etesaṁ sotthibhāvaṁ 15 kātuṁ samattho nāma n' atthi, saccakiriyāya tesaṁ sotthiṁ karissāmîti" cintetvā te āmantetvā "tātā, maṁ khippaṁ gandhodakena nahāpetvā ahatavatthāni nivāsāpetvā puṇṇapātiṁ sajjetvā nāvāya dhure ṭhapethā" 'ti. Te vegena tathā kariṁsu. Mahāsatto ubhohi hatthehi puṇṇapātiṁ gahetvā nāvāya dhure ṭhito saccakiriyaṁ karonto 20 osānagātham āha:

Yato sarāmi attānam yato patto 'smi viñnutam nābhijānāmi samcicca ekapāṇam pi himsitam, etena saccavajjena sotthim nāvā nivattatū 'ti.

Cattāro māse videsam pakkhantā nāvā nivattitvā iddhimā viya iddhā- 25 nubhāvena ekadivasen' eva Bharukacchapaṭṭanam agamāsi, gantvā ca pana thale pi aṭṭhūsabhamattam ṭhānam pakkhanditvā nāvikassa gharadvāre aṭṭhāsi. Mahāsatto tesam vāṇijānam suvaṇṇarajatamaṇippavāļavajirāni bhājetvā adāsi, "ettakehi vo ratanehi alam, mā puna samuddam pavisitthā" 'ti ca tesam ovādam datvā yāvajīvam dānādīni 30 puñāāni katvā devapuram pūresi.

5

Sīlānisamsa-Jātaka.

'Passa saddhāya sīlassā' 'ti. Idam Satthā Jetavane viharanto ekam saddham upāsakam ārabbha kathesi. So kira saddho pasanno ariyasāvako ekadivasam Jetavanam gacchanto sāyam Aciravatītīram gantvā 5 nāvike nāvam tīre thapetvā dhammasavanatthāya gate titthe nāvam adisvā buddhārammanam pītim gahetvā nadim otari. Pādā udakamhi na osīdimsu. So pathavītale gacchanto viva vemajjham gatakāle vīcī Ath' assa buddhārammanā pīti mandā jātā, pādā osīditum ārabhimsu. So pana buddhārammanam pītim daļham katvā udaka-10 pitthen' eva gantvā Jetavanam pavisitvā Satthāram vanditvā ekamantam nisīdi. Satthā tena saddhim patisanthāram katvā "upāsaka. kacci maggam agacchanto appakilamathena agato sîti" pucchitva "bhante, buddhārammanam pītim gahetvā udakapitthe patittham labhitvā pathavim maddanto viya agato 'mhîti" vutte "na kho upasaka tvam neva 15 Buddhagune anussaritvā patittham laddho, pubbe pi upāsakā samuddamajjhe nāvāya bhinnāya Buddhaguņe anussarantā patittham labhimsu" 'ti vatvā tena yācito atītam āhari:

Atīte Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle sotāpanno ariyasāvako ekena nahāpitakutumbikena saddhim nāvam abhiruhi. Tassa nahāpitassa 20 bhariyā "ayya, imassa sukhadukkham tava bhāro" ti nahāpitam tassa upāsakassa hatthe nikkhipi. Atha sā nāvā sattame divase samudda-Te pi dve janā ekasmim phalake nipannā ekam majjhe bhinnā. dīpakam pāpuņimsu. Tattha so nahāpito sakuņe māretvā pacitvā khādanto upāsakassâpi deti. Upāsako "alam mayham" ti na khādati. 25 So cintesi "imasmim thane amhakam thapetva tini saranani anna patittha n' atthîti" so tinnam ratananam gune anussari. Ath' assa anussarantassa tasmim dipake nibbatto nagaraja sariram mahanavam katva Nāvā sattahi ratanehi māpesi. Samuddadevatā niyyāmako ahosi. Tayo kupaka indanilamanimaya ahesum, sovannamayo pūrayittha. 30 lankāro, rajatamayāni yottāni, suvaņņamayāni padarāni. devatā nāvāya thatvā "atthi Jambudīpagāmikā" ti ghosesi. Upāsako "mayam gamissāmā 'ti āha. "Tena hi ehi, nāvam abhiruhā" 'ti. nāvam abhiruhitva nahāpitam pakkosi. Samuddadevatā "tuyham yeva labbhati na etassā" 'ti āha. "Kimkāraņā" ti. "Etassa sīlaguņācāro

n' atthi, tam kāraṇam, aham hi tuyham nāvam āharim na etassā" 'ti.
"Hotu, aham attanā dinnadāne rakkhitasīle bhāvitabhāvanāya etassa pattim dammîti". Nahāpito "anumodāmi sāmîti" āha. Devatā "idāni ganhissāmîti" tam pi āropetvā ubho pi jane samuddā nikkhametvā nadiyā Bārāṇasim gantvā attano ānubhāvena dvinnam pi tesam gehe 5 dhanam patiṭṭbāpetvā "paṇḍiteh' eva nāma saddhim samsaggo nāma kātabbo ti, sace hi imassa nahāpitassa iminā upāsakena saddhim samsaggo na bhavissa samuddamajjhe yeva nassissā" 'ti paṇḍitasamsaggassa gunam kathayamānā imā gāthā avoca:

Passa saddhāya sīlassa cāgassa ca ayam phalam, nāgo nāvāya vaņņena saddham vahati upāsakam. Sabbhir eva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavam, satam hi sannivāsena sotthim gacchati nahāpito ti.

Evam samuddadevatā ākāse thatvā dhammam desetvā ovaditvā nāgarājānam ganhitvā attano vimānam eva agamāsi.

Satthā imam dhammadesanam āharitvā saccāni pakāsetvā jātakam samodhānesi: (saccapariyosāne upāsako sakadāgāmiphale patiţṭhahi) "tadā sotāpaṇṇa-upāsako parinibbāyi, nāgarājā Sāriputto ahosi, samuddadevatā aham evā" 'ti.

Cammasātaka-Jātaka.

'Kalyāṇarūpo vatâyan' ti. Idam Satthā Jetavane viharanto cammasāṭakam nāma paribbājakam ārabbha kathesi. Tassa kira cammam eva nivāsanan ca pārupanan ca. So ekadivasam paribbājakārāmā nikkhamitvā Sāvatthiyam bhikkhāya caranto eļakānam yujjhanaṭṭhānam sampāpuṇi. Eļako tam disvā paharitukāmo osakki. Paribbājako "esa 25 mayham apacitim dassetîti" na paṭikkami. Eļako vegenāgantvā tam ūrumhi paharitvā pātesi. Tassa tam asantapaggahakāranam bhikkhusamghe pākaṭam ahosi. Bhikkhū dhammasabhāyam katham samuṭṭhāpesum: "āvuso, eammasāṭaka-paribbājako asantapaggaham katvā vināsam patto" ti. Satthā āgantvā "kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi ka-30 thāya sannisinnā" ti pucchitvā "imāya nāmā" 'ti vutte "na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe p' esa asantapaggaham katvā vināsam patto" ti vatvā atītam āhari:

10

15

20

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto ekasmim vāṇijakule nibbattitvā vaṇijjam karoti. Tadā eko cammasāṭako paribbājako Bārāṇasiyam bhikkhāya caranto eļakānam yujjhanaṭṭhānam patvā eļakam osakkantam disvā "apacitim me karotîti" saññāya apatikkamitvā "imesam ettakānam manussānam antare ayam eko eļako amhākam guṇam jānātîti" tassa añjalim paggaṇhitvā ṭhito paṭhamam gātham āha:

Kalyāṇarūpo vat' ayam catuppado subhaddako c' eva supesalo ca. yo brāhmaṇam jātimantūpapannam apacāyatī meṇḍavaro yasassîti.

10 Tasmim khane āpaņe nisinno paņditavāņijo tam paribbājakam nisedhento dutiyam gātham āha:

Mā brāhmaṇā ittaradassanena vissāsam āpajji catuppadassa, daļhappahāram abhikamkhamāno avasakkatī dassati suppahāran ti.

Tassa pana panditavānijassa kathentass' eva mendako vegenāgantvā 15 ūrumhi paharitvā tatth' eva vedanāmattam katvā pātesi. So paridevamāno nipajji. Satthā tam kāranam pakāsento tatiyam gātham āha:

Satthi bhaggam, vaṭṭito khāribhāro, sabbam bhandam brāhmaṇass'īdha bhinnam,

bāhā paggayha kandati..... abhidhāvathā, haññate brahmacārîti.

20 Catuttham gātham paribbājako āha:

Evam so nihato seti yo apujjam namassati yathaham ajja pahato hato mendena dummatîti.

Iti so paridevanto tatth' eva jīvitakkhayam patto ti. Satthā imam desanam āharitvā jātakam samodhānesi: "tadā cammasāṭako etarahi 25 cammasāṭako va, paṇḍito vāṇijo pana aham evā" 'ti.

UCCHANGA-JATAKA.

'Ucchange deva me putto' ti. Idam Sattha Jetavane viharanto annataram jānapaditthim ārabbha kathesi. Ekasmim hi samaye Kosalaratthe tayo janā annatarasmim atavimukhe kasanti. Tasmim samaye anto ataviyam corā manusse vilumpitvā palāyimsu. Te core pariyesitvā apassantā tam thānam āgantvā "tumhe ataviyam vilumpitvā idāni

kassakā viya hothā" 'ti te "corā ime" ti bandhitvā ānetvā Kosalarañōo adamsu. Ath' ekā itthī āgantvā "acchādanam me detha, acchādanam me dethā" 'ti paridevantī punappuna rājanivesanam pariyāti. Rājā tassā saddam sutvā "deh' imissā acchādanan" ti āha. Sāṭakam gahetvā agamamsu. Sā tam disvā "nāham etam acchādanam yācā- 5 mîti" āha. Manussā gantvā rañōo nivedayimsu: "na kir' esā imam acchādanam katheti, sāmikacchādanam kathetîti«. Atha nam rājā pakkosāpetvā "tvam kira sāmikacchādanam yācasîti" pucchi. "Āma deva, itthiyā hi sāmiko acchādanam nāma, sāmikamhi asati sahassamūlam pi sāṭakam nivatthā naggā yeva nāma". Imassa pan' atthassa 10 sādhanattham

Naggā nadī anodakā, naggam rattham arājikam, itthī pi vidhavā naggā yassâpi dasa bhātaro ti

idam suttam āharitabbam. Rājā tassā pasanno "te tayo janā kim hontîti" pucchi. "Eko me deva sāmiko, eko bhātā, eko putto" ti. 15 Rājā "ahan te tuṭṭho imesu tīsu ekam demi, katamam icchasîti" pucchi. Sā āha: "aham deva jīvamānā ekam sāmikam labhissāmi, puttam pi labhissām' eva, mātāpitunnam pana me matattā bhātā va dullabho, bhātaram me dehi devā" 'ti. Rājā tussitvā tayo pi vissajjesi. Evam tam ekikam nissāya tayo janā dukkhato muttā. Tam kāraṇam bhikkhu- 20 samghe pākaṭam jātam. Ath' ekadivasam bhikkhū dhammasabhāyam sannipatitā "āvuso ekam itthim nissāya tayo janā dukkhā muttā" ti tassā guṇakathāya nisīdimsu. Satthā āgantvā "kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā" ti pucchitvā "imāya nāmā" 'ti vutte "na bhikkhave esā itthī idān' eva te tayo jane dukkhā mocesi, pubbe 25 pi mocesi yevā" 'ti vatvā atītam āhari:

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente tayo janā aṭavimukhe kasantīti sabbam purimasadisam eva. Tadā pana raññā "tīsu janesu kam icchasîti" vutte sā āha: "tayo pi dātum na sakkotha devā" 'ti. "Āma na sakkomîti". "Sace tayo dātum na sakkotha bhātaram 30 me dethā" 'ti. "Puttakam vā sāmikam vā gaṇha, kin te bhātarā" ti ca vuttā "ete nāma deva sulabhā, bhātā pana dullabho" ti vatvā imam gātham āha:

Ucchange deva me putto, pathe dhavantiya pati, tan ca desam na passami yato sodariyam anaye ti.

Digitized by Google

Rājā "saccam esā vadatīti" tuṭṭhacitto tayo pi jane bandhanāgārato ānetvā adāsi. Sā tayo pi te gahetvā gatā.

Satthâpi "na bhikkhave idān' eva, pubbe p' esā ime tayo jane dukkhā mocesi yevā" 'ti imam dhammadesanam āharitvā anusandhim 5 ghatetvā jātakam samodhānesi: "atīte cattāro etarahi cattāro va, rājā pana ahan tena samayenā" 'ti.

Vedabbha-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente ekasmim gāmake annataro brahmano Vedabbham nama mantam janati. So kira manto 10 anaggho mahāraho. Nakkhattayoge laddhe tam mantam parivattetvā ākāse ullokite ākāsato sattaratanavassam vassati. Tadā Bodhisatto tassa brāhmaņassa santike sippam uggaņhāti. Ath' ekadivasam brāhmaņo Bodhisattam ādāya kenacid eva karanīyena attano gāmā nikkhamitvā Cetiyarattham agamāsi. Antarāmagge ekasmim araññatthāne 15 pañcasatā pesanakacorā nāma panthaghātam karonti. sattañ ca Vedabbhabrāhmaṇañ ca gaṇhimsu. Kasmā pan' ete pesanakacorā ti vuccanti, te kira dve jane gahetvā ekam dhanāharanatthāya pesenti, tasmā pesanakacorā t' eva vuccanti, te pi ca pitāputte gahetvā pitaram "tvam amhākam dhanam āharitvā puttam gahetvā yā-20 hîti" vadanti, eten' upāyena mātudhītaro gahetvā mātaram vissajjenti, jetthakakanitthe gahetvā jetthakabhātikam vissajjenti, ācariyantevāsike gahetvā antevāsikam vissajienti. Te tasmim pi kāle Vedabbhabrāhmaņam gahetvā Bodhisattam vissajjesum. Bodhisatto ācariyam vanditvā "aham ekāhadvīhaccayena āgamissāmi, tumhe mā bhāyittha, 25 api ca kho pana mama vacanam karotha, ajja dhanavassapanakanakkhattayogo bhavissati, mā kho tumhe dukkham asahanto mantam parivattetvā dhanam vassāpayittha, sace vassāpessatha tumhe vināsam pāpunissatha ime ca pancasatā corā" ti. Evam ācariyam ovaditvā dhanatthāya agamāsi. Corâpi suriye attham gate brāhmanam ban-30 dhitvā nipajjāpesum. Tam khanam yeva pācīnalokadhātuto paripuņnam candamandalam utthahi. Brahmano nakkhattam olokento "dhanavassāpanaka-nakkhattayogo laddho, kim me dukkhena anubhūtena, mantam parivattetvā ratanavassam vassāpetvā corānam dhanam datvā yathāsukham gamissāmîti" cintetvā core āmantesi: "bho corā, tumhe

mam kimatthaya ganhittha" 'ti. "Dhanatthaya ayya" 'ti. "Sace vo dhanena attho khippam mam bandhanā mocetvā sīsam nahāpetvā ahatavatthāni acchādetvā gandhehi vilimpāpetvā pupphāni pilandhāpetvā thapethā" 'ti. Corā tassa katham sutvā tathā akamsu. Brāhmano nakkhattayogam natva mantam parivattetva akasam ullokesi. eva ākāsā ratanāni patimsu. Corā tam dhanam samkaddhitvā uttarāsangesu bhandikam katva payimsu. Brahmano pi tesam pacchato va agamāsi. Atha te core anne pancasatā corā ganhimsu. "Kimattham amhe ganhatha" 'ti ca vutta "dhanatthaya" 'ti ahamsu. "Yadi vo dhanena attho etam brāhmanam ganhatha, eso ākāsam ulloketvā dha- 10 nam vassāpesi, amhākam p' etam eten' eva dinnan" ti. Corā core vissajjetvā "amhākam pi dhanam dehîti" brāhmanam ganhimsu. Brāhmaņo "aham tumhākam dhanam dadeyyam, dhanavassāpanaka-nakkhattayogo pana ito samvaccharamatthake bhavissati, yadi vo dhanena attho adhivāsetha, tadā dhanavassam vassāpessāmîti" āha. kujjhitvā "ambho dutthabrāhmaņa, annesam idan' eva dhanam vassāpetvā amhe añnam samvaccharam adhivāsāpesîti" tinhena asinā brāhmaņam dvidhā chinditvā magge chaddetvā vegena anubandhitvā tehi corehi saddhim yujjhitvā te sabbe pi māretvā dhanam ādāya puna dve kotthāsā hutvā annamannam yujjhitvā addhatiyāni purisasatāni 20 ghātetvā etena upāyena yāva dve janā avasitthā ahesum tāva añňamañnam ghātayimsu. Evam tam purisasahassam vināsam pattam. pana dve janā upāyena tam dhanam āharitvā ekasmim gāmasamīpe gahanatthāne dhanam paticchādetvā eko khaggam gahetvā rakkhanto nisīdi, eko tandule gahetvā bhattam pacāpetum gāmam pāvisi. "Lobho 25 Dhanasantike nisinno cintesi: ca nām' esa vināsamūlam evā" 'ti. "tasmim agate imam dhanam dve kotthasa bhavissanti, yan nunaham tam agatamattam eva khaggena paharitva ghateyyan" ti so khaggam sannayhitvā tassa āgamanam olokento nisīdi. Itaro pi cintesi: "tam dhanam dve kotthasa bhavissanti, yan nunaham bhatte visam pakkhi- 30 pitvā tam purisam bhojetvā jīvitakkhayam pāpetvā ekako va dhanam ganheyyan" ti so nitthite bhatte sayam bhunjitva sesake visam pakkhipitvā tam ādāya tattha agamāsi. Tam bhattam otāretvā thitamattam eva itaro khaggena dvidhā chetvā tam paţicchanne thāne chaddetvā tan ca bhattam bhunjitvā sayam pi tatth' eva jīvitakkha- 35 yam pāpuņi. Evam tam dhanam nissāya sabbe pi vināsam pāpuņimsu. Pali Reader.

Bodhisatto pi kho ekāhadvīhaccavena dhanam ādāva āgato. Tasmim thane acariyam adisva vippakinnam pana dhanam disva "acariyena mama vacanam akatvā dhanam vassāpitam bhavissati, sabbehi vināsam pattehi bhavitabban" ti mahāmaggena pāyāsi. Gacchanto ācariyam 5 mahāmagge dvidhā chinnam disvā "mama vacanam akatvā mato" ti dāriini uddharitvā citakam katvā ācariyam jhāpetvā vanapupphehi pūjetvā parato gacchanto jīvitakkhayam patte pancasate parato addhatiyasate ti anukkamena avasane dve jane jivitakkhayam patte disvā cintesi: "imam dvīhi unam purisasahassam vināsam pattam, annehi 10 dvīhi corehi bhavitabbam, te pi santhambhitum na sakkhissanti, kahan nu kho te gatā" ti gacchanto tesam dhanam ādāya gahanatthānapavitthamaggam disvā gacchanto bhandikabaddhassa dhanassa rāsim disvā ekam bhattapātim avattharitvā matam addasa. Tato "idan nāma tehi katam bhavissatîti" sabbam natva "kahan nu so puriso" ti vicinanto 15 tam pi paţicchanne thane apaviddham disva "amhakam acariyo mama vacanam akatvā attano dubbacabhāvena attanâpi vināsam patto, aparam pi tena purisasahassam vināsitam, anupāyena vata akāranena attano vaddhim patthayamānā amhākam ācariyo viya mahānāsam eva pāpunissantîti" cintetvā imam gātham āha:

Anupāyena yo attham icchati so vihannati, Cetā hanimsu Vedabbham. sabbe vyasanam ajjhagū ti.

20

30

Evam Bodhisatto "yathā amhākam ācariyo anupāyena aṭṭhāne parakkamam karonto dhanam vassāpetvā attanā jīvitakkhayam patto aññesañ ca vināsappaccayo jāto evam eva yo añño pi anupāyena attano 25 attham icchitvā vāyāmam karissati sabbaso attanā ca vināsasissati paresañ ca vināsappaccayo bhavissatīti" vanam unnādetvā devatāsu sādhukāram dadamānāsu imāya gāthāya dhammam desetvā tam dhanam upāyena attano geham āharitvā dānādīni puññāni karonto yāvatāyukam thatvā jīvitapariyosāne saggapatham pūrayamāno agamāsi.

Dadhivāhana-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Kāsiraṭṭhe cattāro bhātaro brāhmaṇā isipabbajjam pabbajitvā Himavantapadese paṭipāṭiyā paṇṇasālā katvā vāsam kappesum. Tesam jeṭṭhabhātā kālam katvā

Sakkattam pāpuni. So tam kāranam natvā antarantarā sattatthadivasaccayena tesam upatthānam gacchanto ekadivasam jetthakatāpasam vanditvā ekamantam nisīditvā "bhante, kena te attho" ti pucchi. Pandurogatāpaso "agginā me attho" ti āha. So tassa vāsipharasukam adāsi. Vāsipharasuko nāma dande pavesanavasena vāsi pi hoti pharasu 5 pi. Tāpaso "ko me imam ādāya dārūni āharissatīti" ti āha. Atha nam Sakko evam āha: "yadā te bhante dārūhi attho imam pharasum hatthena pahamsitvā 'dārūni me āharitvā aggim karevvāsîti' vadevvāsi, dārūni āharitvā aggim katvā dassatīti". Tassa vāsipharasukam datvā dutiyam pi upasamkamitvā "bhante, kena te attho" ti pucchi. Tassa 10 pannasālāya hatthimaggo hoti. So hatthīhi upadduto "hatthīnam me vasena dukkham uppajjati, te palapehîti" aha. Sakko tassa ekam bherim upanāmetvā "bhante, imasmim tale pahate tumhākam paccāmittā palāyissanti, imasmim pahate mettacittā hutvā caturanginiyā senāya parivāressantîti" vatvā tam bherim datvā kanitthassa santikam 15 gantvā "bhante, kena te attho" ti pucchi. So pi paṇḍurogadhātuko va, tasmā "dadhinā me attho" ti āha. Sakko tassa ekam dadhighatam datvā "sace tumhe icchamānā imam āvajjessatha mahānadī hutvā mahogham pavattetvā tumhākam rajjam gahetvā dātum samattho pi bhavissatîti" vatvā pakkāmi. Tato patthāya vāsipharasuko jetthabhāti- 20 kassa aggim karoti, itarena bheritale pahate hatthī palāyanti, kanittho dadhim paribhunjati. Tasmim kāle eko sūkaro ekasmim purāņagāmaṭṭhāne caranto ānubhāvasampannam ekam maṇikkhandham addasa. So tam manikkhandham mukhena dasitvā tassanubhavena ākase uppatitvā samuddamajjhe ekam dīpakam gantvā "ettha dāni mayā vasitum 25 vattatîti" otaritvā phāsukatthāne udumbararukkhassa hetthā vāsam kappesi. So ekadivasam tasmim rukkhamule manikkhandham purato thapetvā niddam okkami. Ath' eko Kāsiratthavāsimanusso "nirupakāro esa amhākan" ti mātāpitūhi gehā nikkaddhito ekam pattanagāmam gantvā nāvikānam kammakaro hutvā nāvam āruyha samudda- 30 majjhe bhinnāya nāvāya phalake nipanno tam dīpam patvā phalāphalāni pariyesanto tam sūkaram niddāyantam disvā sanikam gantvā manikkhandham ganhitvā tassa ānubhāvena ākāse uppatitvā udumbararukkhe nisiditvā cintesi: "ayam sūkaro imassa manikkhandhassa ānubhāvena ākāsacāriko hutvā idha vasati maññe, mayā pana patha- 35 mam eva imam māretvā mamsam khāditvā pacchā gantum vattatīti".

So ekam dandakam bhanjitvā tassa sīse pātesi. Sūkaro pabujihitvā manim apassanto ito c' ito ca kampamano vidhavati. Rukkhe nisinnapuriso hasi. Sükaro olokento tam disvā rukkham sīsena paharitvā tatth' eva mato. So puriso otaritvā aggim katvā tassa mamsam 5 pacitvā khāditvā ākāse uppatitvā Himavantamatthakena gacchanto assamapadam disvā jetthatāpasassa assame otaritvā dvīhatīham vasitvā tāpasassa vattapativattam akāsi vāsipharasukassa ānubhāvan ca passi. So "imam mayā gahetum vattatīti" manikkhandhassa ānubhāvam tāpasassa dassetvā "bhante, imam me gahetvā vāsipharasukam dethā" 'ti Tāpaso ākāsena caritukāmo tam gahetvā vāsipharasukam adāsi. So tam gahetvā thokam gantvā vāsipharasukam pahamsitvā "vāsipharasuka, tāpasassa sīsam chinditvā maņikkhandham me āharā" 'ti So gantvā tāpasassa sīsam chinditvā manikkhandham āhari. vāsipharasukam paticchannatthāne thapetvā majjhimatāpasassa santi-15 kam gantvā katipāham vasitvā bheriyā ānubhāvam disvā maņikkhandham datvā bherim ganhitvā purimanayen' eva tassa pi sīsam chindāpetvā kanittham upasamkamitvā dadhighatassanubhāvam disvā manikkhandham datvā dadhighatam gahetvā purimanayen' eva tassa sīsam chindāpetvā maņikkhandhañ ca vāsipharasukañ ca bheriñ ca dadhi-20 ghatan ca gahetvā ākāse uppatitvā Bārāņasiyā avidūre thatvā Bārāņasirañño "yuddham vā me detu rajjam vā" ti ekassa purisassa hatthe pannam pāhesi. Rājā sāsanam sutvā va "coram ganhissāmā" 'ti nik-So ekam bheritalam pahari, caturangini senā parivāresi. Rañño avattharanabhavam ñatva dadhighatam vissajjesi, mahanadi 25 pavatti, mahājano dadhimhi osīditvā nikkhamitum nâsakkhi. pharasukam pahamsitvā "ranno sīsam āharā" 'ti āha, vāsipharasuko gantvā sīsam āharitvā pādamule nikkhipi, eko pi āvudham ukkhipitum nasakkhi. So mahantena balena parivuto nagaram pavisitva abhisekam karetva Dadhivahano nama raja hutva dhammena rajjam ao kāresi. Tass' ekadivasam mahānadiyam jālakarandake kilantassa Kannamundadahato devatāparibhogam ekam ambapakkam āgantvā jāle laggi. Jālam ukkhipantā tam disvā rañño adamsu. Tam mahantam ghatappamāņam parimaņdalam suvaņņavaņņam ahosi. Rājā "kissa phalam nām' etan" ti vanacārake pucchitvā "ambaphalan" ti sutvā 35 paribhunjitvā tassa atthim attano uyyāne ropāpetvā khirodakena sincāpesi. Rukkho nibbattitvā tatiye samvacchare phalam adāsi. Am-

bassa sakkāro mahā ahosi, khirodakena sincanti, gandhapancangulikam denti, mālādāmāni parikkhipanti, gandhatelena dīpam jālenti, parikkhepo pan'assa patasāniyā ahosi. Phalāni madhurāni suvannavannāni Dadhivāhanarājā añnesam rājūnam ambaphalam pesento atthito rukkhanibbattanabhayena amkuranibbattanatthanam mandu- 5 kantakena vijjhitvā pesesi. Tesam ambam khāditvā atthi ropitam na sampajjati. Te "kin nu kho ettha kāranan" ti pucchantā tam kāranam jānimsu. Ath' eko rājā uyyānapālam pakkositvā "Dadhivāhanassa ambaphalānam rasam nāsetvā tittakabhāvam kātum sakkhissasîti" pucchitvā "āma devā" 'ti vutte "tena hi gacchā" 'ti sahassam datvā pe- 10 sesi. So Bārānasim gantvā "eko uyvānapālo āgato" ti ranno ārocāpetvā tena pakkosāpito pavisitvā rājānam vanditvā "tvam uyyānapālo" ti puttho "āma devā" 'ti vatvā attano ānubhāvam vannesi. "gaccha, amhākam uyyānapālassa santike hohîti" āha. Te tato patthāva dve janā uyyānam patijagganti. Adhunāgato uyyānapālo 15 akālapupphāni pupphāpento akālaphalāni ganhāpento uyyānam ramaņīyam akāsi. Rājā tassa pasīditvā porāņaka-uyyānapālam nīharitvā tass' eva uyyānam adāsi. So uyyānassa attano hatthagatabhāvam ňatvā ambarukkham parivāretvā nimbe ca paggavavalliyo ca ropesi. Anupubbena nimbā vaddhimsu. Mūlehi mūlāni sākhāhi sākhā sam- 20 satthā onaddhā vinaddhā ahesum. Tena asāta-amadhurasamsaggena tāva madhuraphalo ambo tittako jāto nimbapannasadisaraso. Ambaphalanam tittakabhavam natva uyyanapalo palayi. Dadhivahano uyyanam gantva ambaphalam khadanto mukhe pavittham ambayusam nimbakasaṭam viya ajjhoharitum asakkonto kakkāretvā nuṭṭhubhi. Tadā 25 Bodhisatto tassa atthadhammānusāsako ahosi. Rājā Bodhisattam āmantetvā "paņdita, imassa rukkhassa poraņakaparihārato parihīnam n' atthi, evam sante pi 'ssa phalam tittakam jatam, kin nu karanan" ti pucchanto pathamam gatham aha:

> Vaṇṇagandharasupeto amb' āyam ahuvā pure, tam 'va pujam labhamāno ken' ambo kaṭukapphalo ti.

Ath' assa kāraṇam ācikkhanto Bodhisatto dutiyam gātham āha:

Pucimandaparivāro ambo te Dadhivāhana, mūlam mūlena samsattham, sākhā sākhā nisevare, asatam sannivāsena ten' ambo katukapphalo ti.

Digitized by Google

35

30

Rājā tassa vacanam sutvā sabbe pi pucimande ca paggave ca chindāpetvā mūlāni uddharāpetvā samantā amadhuram pamsum harāpetvā madhuram pamsum pakkhipāpetvā khīrodaka-sakkharodaka-gandhodakehi ambam paṭijaggāpesi. So madhurarasasamsaggena puna madhuro va ahosi. Rājā pakati-uyyānapālakass' eva uyyānam niyyādetvā yāvatāyukam ṭhatvā yathākammam gato.

Mahāsīlava-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto rañño aggamahesiyā kucchismim nibbatto. Tassa nāmagahanadivase Sīlava-10 kumāro ti nāmam akamsu. So solasavassapadesiko va sabbasippesu nipphattim patva aparabhage pitu accayena rajje patitthito Mahasilavarājā nāma ahosi dhammiko dhammarājā. So nagarassa catūsu dvāresu catasso majjhe ekam nivesanadvāre ekan ti cha dānasālā kāretvā kapanaddhikanam danam deti silam rakkhati uposathakammam karoti 15 khantimettanuddayasampanno, amke nisinnam puttam paritosayamano viya sabbasatte paritosayamāno dhammena rajjam kāreti. Tass' eko amacco antopure padubbhitvā aparabhāge pākato ahosi. rañño ārocesum. Rājā pariganhanto attanā paccakkhato natvā tam amaccam pakkosāpetvā "andhabāla, ayuttan te katam, na tvam mama 20 vijite vasitum arahasi, attano dhanañ ca puttadarañ ca gahetva aññattha yāhîti" ratthā pabbājesi. So Kāsirattham atikkamma Kosalarājānam upatthahanto anukkamena rañño abbhantare vissāsiko jāto. So ekadivasam Kosalarājānam āha: "deva, Bārānsirajjam nimmakkhikamadhupatalasadisam, rājā atimuduko, appen' eva balavāhanena sakkā 25 Bārāņasirajjam ganhitun" ti. Rājā tassa vacanam sutvā "Bārāņasirajjam nāma mahā, ayan ca 'appen' eva balavāhanena sakkā gaņhitun' ti āha, kin nu kho payuttakacoro siyā" ti cintetvā "payuttako si, maññe" ti āha. "Nâham deva payuttako, saccam eva vadāmi, sace me na saddahatha manusse pesetvā paccantagāmam hanāpetha, te 30 manusse gahetvā attano santikam nīte dhanam datvā vissajjessatīti". Rājā "ayam ativiya sūro hutvā katheti, vīmamsissāmi tāvā" 'ti attano purise pesetvā paccantagāmam hanāpesi. Te core gahetvā Bārāņasirañño dassesum. Rājā te disvā "tātā, kasmā gāmam hanathā" 'ti

pucchi. "Jīvitum asakkontā devā" 'ti. "Atha kasmā mama santikam na agamittha, ito dani patthaya evarupam ma karittha" 'ti tesam dhanam datvā vissajjesi. Te gantvā Kosalaranno tam pavattim āro-So ettakenâpi gantum avisahanto puna majjhe janapadam Te pi core rājā tath' eva dhanam datvā vissajjesi. hanāpesi. ettakenâpi agantvā puna pesetvā antaravīthiyam vilumpāpesi. Rājā tesam pi corānam dhanam datvā vissajjesi yeva. Tadā Kosalarājā "ativiya dhammiko rājā" ti ñatvā "Bārānasirajjam gahessāmîti" balavāhanam ādāva nivyāsi. Tadā pana Bārānasiranno mattavārane abhimukham agacchante anivattanadhamma asaniyapi sise patantiya asanta- 10 sanasabhāvā Sīlavamahārājassa ruciyā sati sakala-Jambudīpe rajjam gahetum samatthā sahassamattā abhejjavarasūramahāyodhā honti. "Kosalarājā āgacchatīti" sutvā rājānam upasamkamitvā "deva, Kosalarājā kira 'Bārāņasirajjam gaņhissāmîti' āgacchati, gacchāma nam amhākam rajjasīmam anokkantamattam eva pothetvā ganhāmā" 'ti va- 15 dimsu. "Tātā, mam nissāya annesam kilamanakiccam n' atthi, rajjatthikā rajjam ganhantu, mā gamitthā" 'ti nivāresi. Kosalarājā sīmam atikkamitvā janapadamajjham pāvisi. Amaccā puna pi rājānam upasamkamitvā tath' eva vadimsu. Rājā purimanayen' eva nivāresi. Kosalarājā bahinagare thatvā "rajjam vā detu yuddham vā" ti Sīlava- 20 mahārājassa sāsanam pesesi. Rājā tam sutvā "n' atthi mayā saddhim yuddham, rajjam ganhatu" 'ti patisāsanam pesesi. Puna pi amaccā rājānam upasamkamitvā "deva, na mayam Kosalaranno nagaram pavisitum dema, bahinagare yeva nam pothetvā ganhāmā" 'ti āhamsu. Rājā purimanayen' eva nivāretvā nagaradvārāni avāpurāpetvā saddhim 25 amaccasahassena mahātale pallamkamajjhe nisīdi. Kosalarājā mahantena balavāhanena Bārāņasim pāvisi. So ekam pi paţisattum apassanto rañño nivesanadvāram gantvā amaccaganaparivutam apārutadvāre nivesane alamkatapatiyattam mahātalam āruyha nisinnam niraparādham Sīlavamahārājānam saddhim amaccasahassena ganhāpetvā "gacchatha, 30 imam rājānam saddhim amaccehi pacchābāham gālhabandhanam bandhitvā āmakasusānam netvā galappamāņe āvāte khaņitva yathā eko pi hattham ukkhipitum na sakkoti evam pamsum pakkhipitvā nikhanatha, rattim sigālā āgantvā etesam kātabbayuttakam karissantīti" āha. Manussā corarañño āṇam sutvā rājānam saddhim amaccehi pacchā- 35 bāham gālhabandhanam bandhitvā nikkhāmesum. Tasmim pi kāle

Sīlavamahārājā corarañño āghātamattam pi nākāsi. Tesu pi amaccesu evam bandhitvā nīyamānesu eko pi rañño vacanam bhinditum samattho nāma nāhosi, evam suvinītā kir assa parisā. Atha te rājapurisā sāmaccam Sīlavarājānam āmakasusānam netvā galappamāne āvāțe 5 khanitvā Sīlavamahārājānam majjhe ubhosu passesu sesāmacce ti sabbe pi āvātesu otāretvā pamsum ākiritvā ghanam ākotetvā agamamsu. Sīlavarājā amacce āmantetvā "corarañño upari kopam akatvā mettam eva bhavetha tata" ti ovadi. Atha addharattasamaye "manussamamsam khādissāmā" 'ti sigālā āgamimsu. Te disvā rājā ca amaccā ca 10 ekappahāren' eva saddam akamsu. Sigālā bhītā palāyimsu. vattitvā olokentā pacchato kassaci anāgamanabhāvam natvā puna paccāgamimsu. Itare pi tath' eva saddam akamsu. Evam yāvatativam palavitva puna olokenta tesu ekassâpi anagamanabhavam natva "vajjhappattā ete bhavissantîti" sūrā hutvā nivattitvā puna tesu sad-15 dam karontesu pi na palāyimsu. Jetthakasigālo rājānam upaganchi, sesā sesānam santikam agamamsu. Upāyakusalo rājā tassa attano santikam agatabhavam natva dasitum okasam dento viya givam ukkhipitvā tam gīvāya dasamānam hanukatthikena ākaddhitvā yante pakkhipitvā viya gāļhakam ganhi. Nāgabalena rannā hanukatthikena ākad-20 dhitvā gīvāya dalhagahitasigālo attānam mocetum asakkonto maranabhayatajjito mahāviravam viravi. Avasesasigālā tassa tam attassaram sutvā "ekena purisen' esa gahito bhavissatîti" amacce upasamkamitum asakkontā maranabhayatajjitā sabbe palāyimsu. Ranno hanukatthikena daļham katvā gahitasigāle aparāparam samsarante pamsu sithilo So pi sigalo maranabhayabhīto catūhi pādehi rañño uparimabhāge pamsum apabbūhi. Rājā pamsuno sithilabhāvam natvā sigālam vissajjetvā nāgabalo thāmasampanno aparāparam samcaranto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā āvātamukhavattiyam olubbha vātacchinnavalāhako viya nikkhamitvā thito amacce assāsetvā pamsum viyuhitvā sabbe ud-30 dharitvā amaccaparivuto āmakasusāne atthāsi. Tasmim samaye manussa ekam matamanussam amakasusane chaddenta dvinnam yakkhanam sīmantarikāya chaddesum. Yakkhā tam matamanussam bhājetum asakkontā "mayam imam bhājetum na sakkoma, ayam Sīlavarājā dhammiko, esa no bhājetvā dassati, etassa santikam gacchāmā" 'ti 35 tam matamanussam pāde gahetvā kaddhantā rañño santikam gantvā "deva, amhākam imam bhājetvā dehîti" āhamsu. "Bho yakkhā, aham

imam tumhākam bhājetvā dadeyyam, aparisuddho pan' amhi, nahāyissāmi tāvā" ti. Yakkhā corarañno thapitavāsita-udakam attano ānubhāvena āharitvā rañño nahānatthāva adamsu, nahātvā thitassa samharitvā țhapite corarañño sātake āharitvā adamsu, te nivāsetvā thitassa catujatigandhasamuggam aharitva adamsu, gandhe vilimpitva thitassa 5 suvannasamugge manitālavantesu thapitāni nānāpupphāni āharitvā adamsu, pupphāni pilandhitvā thitakāle "annam kim karomā" 'ti puc-Rājā attano chātakākāram dassesi. Te gantvā coraranno sampāditam nānaggarasabhojanam āharitvā adamsu. Rājā nahātānulitto manditapasadhito nanaggarasabhojanam bhunji. Yakkha cora- 10 rañño thapitavāsitapānīyam suvannabhimkāren' eva suvannasarakena pi saddhim āharimsu. Ath' assa pānīyam pivitvā mukham vikkhāletvā hatthe dhovitakāle corarañno sampāditam pancasugandhikaparivāram tambulam āharitvā adamsu, tam khāditvā thitakāle "annam kim karomā" 'ti pucchimsu, "gantvā corarañño ussīsake nikkhittam 15 mangalakhaggam āharathā" 'ti tam pi gantvā āharimsu. Rājā khaggam gahetvā tam matamanussam ujukam thapāpetvā matthakamajjhe asinā paharitvā dve kotthāse katvā dvinnam yakkhānam samavibhattam eva vibhajitvā adāsi, datvā ca pana khaggam dhovitvā sannayhitvā atthāsi. Atha te yakkhā manussamamsam khāditvā suhitā hutvā 20 tuțțhacitta "annam te maharaja kim karoma" 'ti pucchimsu. "Tena hi tumhe attano anubhavena mam corarañno sirigabbhe otaretha, ime ca amacce attano attano gehe patitthapetha" 'ti. Te "sadhu deva" 'ti sampaţicchitvā tathā akamsu. Tasmim samaye corarājā alamkatasirigabbhe sirisayanapitthe nipanno niddāyati. Rājā tassa pamattassa 25 niddayantassa khaggatalena udaram pahari. So bhito pabujjhitva dipālokena Sīlavamahārājānam sanjānitvā sayanā vutthāya dhitim upaţthapetvā thito rājānam āha: "mahārāja, evarūpāya rattiyā gahitārakkhe pihitadvāre bhavane ārakkhamanussehi nirokāse thāne khaggam sannayhitvā alamkatapatiyatto katham nāma tvam imam sayanapittham 30 āgato" ti. Rājā attano āgamanākāram sabbam vitthārato kathesi. Tam sutvā corarājā samviggamānaso "mahārāja, aham manussabhūto pi samāno tumhākam guņam na jānāmi, paresam lohitamamsakhādakehi pana kakkhalehi pharusehi yakkhehi tava gunā natā, na dan' āham narinda evarūpe sīlasampanne tayi dubbhissāmîti" khaggam 35 ādāya sapatham katvā rājānam khamāpetvā mahāsayane nipajjāpetvā

attanā khuddakamancake nipajjitvā pabhātāya rattiyā utthite suriye bherin carāpetvā sabbaseņiyo ca amaccabrāhmaṇagahapatike ca sannipātāpetvā tesam purato ākāse puṇṇacandam ukkhipanto viya Sīlavaranno guṇe kathetvā parisamajjhe yeva puna rājānam khamāpetvā 5 rajjam paticchāpetvā "ito patthāya tumhākam uppanno corupaddavo mayham bhāro, mayā gahitārakkhā tumhākam rajjam karothā" 'ti vatvā pesunnakārakassa āṇam katvā attano balavāhanam ādāya sakarattham eva gato. Sīlavamahārājāpi kho alamkatapatiyatto setacchattassa hetthā sarabhapādake kancanapallamke nisinno attano sampattim 10 oloketvā "ayan ca evarūpā sampatti amaccasahassassa ca jīvitapatilābho mayi viriyam akaronte na kinci abhavissa, viriyabalena panâham natthan ca imam yasam patilabhim, amaccasahassassa ca jīvitadānam adāsim: āsācchedam vata akatvā viriyam eva kattabbam, kataviriyassa hi phalam nāma evam samijjhatîti" cintetvā udānavasena imam gātham āha:

Asimseth' eva puriso, na nibbindeyya pandito, passāmi vo 'ham attānam', yathā icchim tathā ahu ti.

20

Evam Bodhisatto "aho vata bho sīlasampannānam viriyaphalam nāma samijjhatîti" imāya gāthāya udānam udānetvā yāvajīvam puññāni karitvā yathākammam gato.

Rājovāda-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto tassa aggamahesiyā kucchismim paţisandhim gahetvā laddhagabbhaparihāro sotthinā mātukucchimhā nikkhami. Nāmagahanadivase pan' assa Brahmadattakumāro tv-eva nāmam akamsu. So anupubbena vayappatto 25 solasavassakāle Takkasilam gantvā sabbasippesu nipphattim patvā pitu accayena rajje patitthāya dhammena samena rajjam kāresi. vasena agantvā vinicchayam anusāsi. Tasmim evam dhammena rajjam kārente amaccâpi dhammen' eva vohāram vinicchinimsu. Vohäresu dhammena vinicchiyamānesu kūtattakārakā nāma nâhesum. Tesam 30 abhāvā attatthāya rājangaņe uparavo pacchijji. Amaccā divasam pi vinicchayatthane nisiditva kanci vinicchayatthaya agacchantam adisva pakkamanti. Vinicchayatthanam chaddetabbabhavam papuni. Bodhisatto cintesi: "mayi dhammena rajjam karente vinicchayatthaya agacchantā nāma n' atthi, uparavo pacchijji, vinicchayatthanam chaddetabbabhāvam pattam, idāni mayā attano aguņam pariyesitum vaţţati, 'ayam nāma me aguno' ti natvā tam pahāya gunesu veva vattissāmîti". Tato patthāya "atthi nu kho me koci agunavādîti" parigan- 5 hanto antovalanjakanam antare kanci agunavadim adisva attano gunakatham eva sutvā "ete mayham bhayenâpi agunam avatvā gunam eva vadeyyun" ti bahivalanjanake pariganhanto tatrapi adisva antonagaram pariganhi, bahinagare catūsu dvāresu dvāragāmake pariganhi. kañoi agunavādim adisvā attano gunakatham eva sutvā "janapadam 10 pariganhissāmîti" amacce rajjam paticchāpetvā ratham āruyha sārathim eva gahetvā aññātakavesena nagarā nikkhamitvā janapadam pariganhamāno yāva paccantabhūmim gantvā kanci aguņavādim adisvā attano gunakatham eva sutvā paccantasīmato mahāmaggena nagarābhimukho yeva nivatti. Tasmim pana kāle Malliko nāma Kosalarājâpi dham- 15 mena rajjam kārento agunagavesako hutvā antovalanjakādisu agunavādim adisvā attano gunakatham eva sutvā janapadam pariganhanto tam padesam agamāsi. Te ubho pi ekasmim ninne sakatamagge abhimukhā ahesum. Rathassa ukkamanatthānam n' atthi. Mallikarañño sārathi Bārānasirañño sārathim "tava ratham ukkamā- 20 pehiti" āha. So pi "ambho sārathi, tava ratham ukkamāpehi, imasmim rathe Bārānasirajjasāmiko Brahmadattamahārājā nisinno" ti āha Itaro pi "ambho sārathi, imasmim rathe Kosalarajjasāmiko Mallikamahārājā nisinno, tava ratham ukkamāpetvā ambākam rañño rathassa okāsam dehîti" āha. Bārāṇasirañno sārathi "ayam pi kira rājā yeva, kin nu 25 kho kātabban" ti cintento "atth' esa upāyo: vayam pucchitvā daharatarassa ratham ukkamāpetvā mahallakassa okāsam dāpessāmīti" sannitthanam katva tam sarathim Kosalaranno vayam pucchitva pariganhanto ubhinnam pi samānavayabhāvam natvā rajjaparimānam balam dhanam yasam jātigottakulapadesan ti sabbam pucchitvā "ubho pi 30 tiyojanasatikassa rajjassa samino samanabaladhanayasajatigottakulapadesā" ti natvā "sīlavantatarassa okāsam dassāmîti" cintetvā so sārathi "tumhākam ranno sīlācāro kīdiso" ti pucchi. So "ayan ca ayañ ca amhākam rañño sīlācāro" ti attano rañño aguņam eva guņato pakāsento pathamam gātham āha: 35 Daļham daļhassa khipati Malliko mudunā mudum, sādhum pi sādhunā jeti asādhum pi asādhunā. Etādiso ayam rājā, maggā uyyāhi sārathîti.

Atha tam Bārāṇasirañno sārathi "ambho, kim pana tayā attano ranno guṇā kathitā" ti vatvā "āmā" 'ti vutte "yadi ete guṇā aguṇā pana kīdisā" ti vatvā "ete tāva aguṇā hontu, tumhākam pana ranno kīdisā guṇā" ti vutte "tena hi suṇāhîti" dutiyam gātham āha:

Akkodhena jine kodham, asādhum sādhunā jine, jine kadariyam dānena saccenâlikavādinam, Etādiso ayam rājā, maggā uyyāhi sārathîti.

10

Evam vutte Mallikarājā ca sārathi ca ubho pi rathā otaritvā asse mocetvā ratham apanetvā Bārānasiranno maggam adamsu. Bārānasirājā Mallikaranno nāma "idan c' idan ca kātum vaṭṭatîti" ovādam datvā Bārānasim gantvā dānādīni punnāni katvā jīvitapariyosāne sag-15 gapadam pūresi. Mallikarājāpi tassa ovādam gahetvā janapadam pariggahetvā attano aguņavādim adisvā va sakanagaram gantvā dānādīni punnāni katvā jīvitapariyosāne saggapadam eva pūresi.

MARHĀDEVA-JĀTAKA.

Atīte Videharaṭṭhe Mithilāyaṁ Makhādevo nāma rājā ahosi dham20 miko dhammarājā. So caturāsītivassasahassāni kumārakīļaṁ tathā oparajjaṁ tathā mahārajjaṁ katvā dīghaṁ addhānaṁ khepetvā ekadivasaṁ
kappakaṁ āmantesi: "yadā me samma kappaka sirasmiṁ phalitāni
passeyyāsi atha me āroceyyāsîti". Kappako pi dīghaṁ addhānaṁ khepetvā ekadivasaṁ rañño añjanavaṇṇānaṁ kesānaṁ antare ekam eva
25 phalitaṁ disvā "deva, ekan te phalitaṁ dissatîti" ārocesi, "tena hi
me samma taṁ phalitaṁ uddharitvā pāṇimhi ṭhapehîti" ca vutto suvaṇṇasaṇḍāsena uddharitvā rañño pāṇimhi patiṭṭhāpesi. Tadā rañño
caturāsītivassasahassāni āyuṁ avasiṭṭhaṁ hoti. Evaṁ sante pi phalitaṁ
disvā va maccurājānaṁ āgantvā samīpe ṭhitaṁ viya attānaṁ āditta30 paṇṇasālaṁ paviṭṭhaṁ viya ca maññamāno saṁvegaṁ āpajjitvā "bāla
Makhādeva, yāva phalitass' uppādā va ime kilese jahituṁ nâsakkhîti"
cintesi. Tass' evaṁ phalitapātubhāvaṁ āvajjantassa āvajjantassa anto-

dāho uppajji, sarīrā sedā muccimsu, sāṭakā pīletvā apanetabbākārap-So "ajj' eva mayā nikkhamitvā pabbajitum vattatīti" kappakassa satasahassutthanam gamavaram datva jetthaputtam pakkosāpetvā "tāta, mama sīse phalitam pātubhūtam, mahallako 'mhi jāto, bhuttā kho pana me mānusakā kāmā, idāni dibbakāme pariyesissāmi. 5 nekkhammakalo mayham, tvam imam rajjam patipajja, aham pana pabbajitvā Makhādevambavanuyyāne vasanto samanadhammam ka-Tam evam pabbajitukāmam amaccā upasamkamitvā rissāmîti" āha. "deva, kim tumhākam pabbajjākāraņan" ti pucchimsu. Rājā phalitam hatthena gahetvā amaccānam imam gātham āha:

> Uttamangaruhā mayham ime jātā vayoharā pātubhūtā devadūtā, pabbajjāsamayo mamā 'ti.

So evam vatvā tam divasam eva rajjam pahāya isipabbajjam pabbajitvā tasmin neva Makhādevambavane viharanto caturāsītivassasahassāni cattāro brahmavihāre bhāvetvā aparihīnajjhāne thito kālam katvā 15 Brahmaloke nibbattitvā puna tato cuto Mithilāyam yeva Nimi nāma rājā hutvā osakkamānam attano vamsam ghatetvā tatth' eva ambavane pabbajitvā brahmavihāre bhāvetvā puna Brahmalokūpago va ahosi.

Susīma-Jātaka.

Atīte Bārānasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto tassa 20 purohitassa aggamahesiyā kucchismim nibbatti. Tassa jātadivase yeva Bārānasirañño putto jāyi. Tesam nāmagahanadivase Mahāsattassa Susīmakumāro ti nāmam akamsu, rājaputtassa Brahmadattakumāro ti. Bārānasirājā "puttena me saddhim ekadivase jāto" ti Bodhisattam ānāpetvā dhātiyo datvā tena saddhim ekato va vaddhesi. pi vayappattā abhirupā devakumāravaņņino hutvā Takkasilāya sabbasippāni uggaņhitvā paccāgamimsu. Rājaputto uparājā hutvā Bodhisattena saddhim ekato khādanto pivanto nisīdanto pitu accayena rajjam patvā Mahāsattassa mahantam yasam datvā purohitatthāne thapetvā ekadivasain nagaram sajjāpetvā Sakko devarājā viya alamkato Erā- 30 vaņa-patibhāgassa mattavaravāranassa khandhe nisīditvā Bodhisattam pacel asane l atthipitthe nisīdapetva nagaram padakkhiņam akāsi. Matapi

10

'ssa "puttam olokessāmîti" sīhapanjare thatvā tassa nagaram padakkhinam katvā āgacchantassa pacchato nisinnam purohitam disvā paţibaddhacittā hutvā sayanagabbham pavisitvā "imam alabhantī etth' eva marissāmîti" āhāram pacchinditvā nipajji. Rājā mātaram apassanto 5 "kuhim me mātā" ti pucchitvā "gilānā" ti sutvā tassā santikam gantvā vanditvā "kim amma aphāsukan" ti pucchi. Sā lajjāya na kathesi. So gantvā rājapallamke nisīditvā attano aggamahesim pakkositvā "gaccha, ammāya aphāsukam jānāhîti" pesesi. Sā gantvā pitthim parimajjantī pucchi. Itthiyo nāma itthīnam rahassam na niguhanti. Sā tassā tam 10 attham ārocesi. Itarapi tam sutvā gantvā ranno ārocesi. Rājā "hotu, gaccha nam samassāsehi, purohitam rājānam katvā tassa tam aggamahesim karissāmîti". Sā gantvā samassāsesi. Rājāpi purohitam pakkosāpetvā etam attham ārocetvā "samma, mātu me jīvitam dehi, tvam rājā bhavissasi, sā aggamahesī, aham uparājā" ti. So "na sakkā 15 evam kātun" ti patikkhipitvā puna yāciyamāno sampaţicchi. purohitam rājānam mātaram aggamahesim kāretvā sayam uparājā Tesam samaggavāse vasantānam aparabhāge Bodhisatto agāramajjhe ukkanthito kāme pahāya pabbajjāya namitacitto kilesaratim anallīvanto ekako va titthati ekako va nisīdati ekako va sayati ban-20 dhanāgāre baddho viya pañjare pakkhittakukkuţo viya ca ahosi. Ath' assa aggamahesī "ayam rājā mayā saddhim nabhiramati, ekako va titthati nisidati seyyam kappeti, ayam kho pana daharo taruno, aham mahallikā, sīse me palitāni paññāyanti, yan nūnâham 'sīse deva ekapalitam pannāvatīti musāvādam katvā eken upāyena rājānam paţi-25 jānāpetvā mayā saddhim abhiramāpeyyan" ti cintetvā ekadivasam ranno sise uka vicinanti viya hutva "deva, mahallako si jato, sise te ekam palitam paññāyatîti" āha. "Tena hi bhadde ekam palitam luncitvā mayham yeva hatthe thapehîti". Sā tassa sīsato ekam kesam luncitvā tam chaddetvā attano sīse palitam gahetvā "idan te deva 30 palitan" ti tassa hatthe thapesi. Bodhisattassa tam disvā va bhītatasitassa kancanapattasadise nalate seda muccimsu. So attanam ovadanto "Susīma, tvam daharo hutvā mahallako jāto, ettakam kālam gūthakalale nimuggagāmasūkaro viya kāmakalale nimujjitvā tam kalalam jahitum na sakkosi, nanu kame pahaya Himavantam pavisitva 35 pabbajitvā brahmacariyavāsassa te kālo" ti cintetvā pathamam gātham āha:

Kāļāni kesāni pure ahesum jātāni sīsamhi yathāpadese, tān' ajja setāni Susīma disvā dhammam carā, brahmacariyassa kālo ti.

Evam Bodhisattena brahmacariyavāsassa guņe vaņņite itarā "aham imassa 'lobham karissāmîti' vissajjanam eva karin" ti bhītatasitā "idāni 'ssa apabbajanatthāya sarīravaṇṇam vaṇṇessāmîti" dve gāthā 5 abhāsi:

Mam' eva deva palitam na tuyham, mam' eva sīsam mama uttamangam, attham karissan ti musā abhāṇim, ekāparādham khama rājasettha. Daharo tuvam dassanīyo si rāja, pathamuggato hosi yathā kalīro. rajjan ca kārehi maman ca passa, mā kālikam anudhāvi janindā 'ti. 10

Bodhisatto tassā vacanam sutvā "bhadde, tvam bhavitabbam ev' etam kathesi, pariņamante hi vaye imehi kāļakesehi parivattitvā saņhakasadisehi paņḍarehi bhavitabbam, aham hi nīluppalādikusumadāmasadisasukumārānam kancanarūpakapaṭibhāgānam uttamayobbanavilāsamattānam khattiyakannādīnam vaye pariņamante jarappattānam ¹⁵ vevaņņiyan c' eva sarīrabhangan ca passāmi, evam vipattipariyosāno h' esa bhadde jīvaloko" ti vatvā upari Buddhalīļhāya dhammam desento:

Passāmi vo'ham daharim kumārim sammatthapassam sutanum sumajjham kāļāpavāļā va pavellamānā sā lobhayantī va naresu gacchati. 20 Tam ena passāmi parena nārim āsītikam nāvutikam va jaccā dandam gahetvā va pavedhamānam gopānasībhoggasamam carantin ti

gāthadvayam āha. Iti Mahāsatto imāya gāthāya rūpassa ādīnavam dassetvā idāni agāramajjhe attano anabhiratim pakāsento:

So 'ham tam evânuvicintayanto eko sayāmi sayanassa majjhe, aham pi evam iti pekkhamāno na gahe rame, brahmacariyassa kālo. Rajju vâlambanī c' esā yā gehe vasato rati etam pi chetvāna vajanti dhīrā anapekkhino kāmasukham pahāyā 'ti

gāthadvayam āha. Evam Mahāsatto kāmesu assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca pakāsetvā Buddhalīļhāya dhammam desetvā sahāyam pakkositvā rajjam 30 paṭicchāpetvā ñātimittasuhajjānam paridevantānam paridevantānam eva sirivibhavam chaddetvā Himavantam pavisitvā isipabbajjam pabbajitvā jhānābhiñnam nibbattetvā Brahmalokaparāyano ahosi.

25

\mathbf{A} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{A} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{A} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{A} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{A} \mathbf{N} \mathbf{N}

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Brahmadatte rajjam kārente Bodhisatto tassa aggamahesiyā kucchismim nibbattitvā vayappatto sabbasippesu nipphattim patvā pitu accayena rajje patitthāya dhammena rajjam kāresi. 5 So purohitena saddhim jūtam kīļati, kīļanto pana:

Sabbā nadī vamkagatī, sabbe katthamayā vanā, sabbitthiyo kare pāpam labbhamāne nivātake ti

imam jutagitam gayanto rajataphalake suvannapasake khipati. Evam kīļanto pana rājā niccam jināti, purohito parājīyati. So anukkamena 10 ghare vibhave parikkhayam gacchante cintesi: "evam sante sabbam imasmim ghare dhanam khīyissati, pariyesitvā purisantaram agatam ekam mātugāmam ghare karissāmîti". Ath' assa etad ahosi: "aññapurisam ditthapubbam itthim rakkhitum na sakkhissamîti gabbhato patthāy' ekam mātugāmam rakkhitvā tam vayappattam vase thapetvā 15 ekapurisikam katva galham arakkham samvidahitva rajakulato dhanam āharissāmîti". So ca angavijjāya cheko hoti. Ath' ekam duggatitthim gabbhinim disvā "dhītaram vijāyissatîti" natvā tam pakkosāpetvā paribbayam datvā ghare yeva vasāpetvā vijātakāle dhanam datvā uyyojetvā tam kumārikam annesam purisānam datthum adatvā itthīnam 20 yeva hatthe datvā posāpetvā vayappattakāle tam attano vase thapesi. Yāva c' esā vaddhati tāva rannā saddhim na kili, tam pana vase thapetvā "mahārāja, jūtam kīļāmā" 'ti āha. Rājā "sādhū" 'ti purimanayen' eva kili. Purohito raññā gāyitvā pāsakakhipanakāle "thapetvā mama māņavikan" ti āha. Tato patthāya purohito jināti, rājā 25 parājīyati. Bodhisatto "imassa ghare ekapurisikāya ekāya itthiyā bhavitabban" ti pariganhapento atthibhavam natva "silam assa bhindapessāmîti" ekam dhuttam pakkosāpetvā "sakkhasi purohitassa itthiyā sīlam bhinditun" ti āha. "Sakkomi devā" 'ti. Ath' assa rājā dhanam datvā "tena hi khippam nitthāpehîti" tam pahini. So ranno santikā 30 dhanam adaya gandhadhupacunnakappuradini gahetva tassa gharato avidure sabbagandhapanam pasaresi. Purohitassapi geham sattabhumakam sattadvārakotthakam hoti, sabbesu pi dvārakotthakesu itthīnam ñeva ārakkho, thapetvā pana brāhmaņam añño puriso geham pavisitum labhanto nāma n' atthi, kacavarachaddanapacchim pi sodhetvā yeva

pavesenti. Tam manavikam purohito c' eva datthum labhati tassa ca ekā paricārikā itthī. Ath' assā sā paricārikā gandhapupphamūlam gahetvā gacchantī tass' eva dhuttassa āpaņasamīpena gacchati. "ayam tassā paricārikā" ti sutthu natvā ekadivasam tam āgacchantim disvā va āpanā utthāya gantvā tassā pādamūle patitvā ubhohi hatthehi 5 pāde gālham gahetvā "amma, ettakam kālam kaham gatasîti" pari-Atha sesâpi payuttakadhuttā ekamantam thatvā "hatthapādamukhasanthānehi ca ākappena ca mātāputtā ekasadisā yevā" 'ti āhamsu. Sā itthī tesu tesu kathentesu attano asaddahitvā "ayam me putto bhavissatîti" sayam pi roditum ārabhi. Te ubho pi kanditvā roditvā 10 aññamaññain ālingitvā atthamsu. Atha so dhutto āha: "amma. kahain vasasîti". "Kinnaralilhaya vasamanaya rupaggappattaya purohitassa daharitthiyā upatthānam kurumānā vasāmi tātā" 'ti. "Idāni kaham yāsi ammā" 'ti. "Tassā gandhamālādīnam atthāyā" 'ti. "Amma, kin te aññattha gatena, ito patthāya mam' eva santikā harā" 'ti mūlam 15 agahetvā va bahūni tambūlatakkolakādīni c' eva nānāpupphāni ca adāsi. Mānavikā bahūni gandhapupphādīni disvā "kim amma ajja amhākam brāhmaņo pasanno" ti āha. "Kasmā evam vadasîti". "Imesam bahubhavam disva" ti. "Na brahmano bahum mulam adasi, mayā pan' etam mayham puttassa santikā ānītan" ti. Tato patthāya 20 brāhmanena dinnam mūlam attanā gahetvā tass' eva santikā gandhapupphādīni āharati. Dhutto katipāhaccayena gilānālayam katvā nipajji. Sā tassa āpanadvāram gantvā tam adisvā "kaham me putto" ti pucchi. "Puttassa te aphāsukam jātan" ti. Sā tassa nipannatthānam gantvā nisīditvā pitthim parimajjantī "kin te tāta aphāsukan" ti 25 pucchi. So tunhī ahosi. "Kin na kathesi puttā" 'ti. "Amma, marantenâpi tuyham kathetum na sakkā" ti. "Mayham akathetvā kassa katheyyāsi tātā" 'ti. "Amma, mayham annam aphasukam n' atthi, tassa pana mānavikāya vaņņam sutvā patibaddhacitto 'smi jāto, tam labhanto jīvissāmi, alabhanto idh' eva marissāmîti". "Tāta, mayham esa bhāro, 30 mā tvam etam nissāya cintayîti" tam assāsetvā bahūni gandhapupphādīni ādāya māṇavikāya santikam gantvā "putto me amma mama santikā tava vannam sutvā patibaddhacitto jāto, kim kātabban" ti. "Sace anetum sakkotha maya katokasa yeva" 'ti. Sa tassa vacanam sutva tato patthaya tassa gehassa kannakannehi bahum kacavaram samkad- 35 dhitvā pupphapacchiyā gahetvā gacchantī sodhanakāle ārakkhitthiyā

Pali Reader.

upari chaddesi. Sā tena attiyamānā apeti, itarā ten' eva niyāmena yā yā kiñci katheti tassā tassā upari kacavaram chaddeti. Tato patțhāya yam yam sā āharati vā harati vā tam na kāci sodhetum ussa-Tasmim kāle sā tam dhuttam pupphapacchiyam nipajjāpetvā Dhutto mānavikāya sīlam bhinditvā 5 mānavikāya santikam atihari. ekāhadvīham pāsāde veva ahosi. Purohite bahi nikkhante ubho abhiramanti, tasmim agate dhutto niliyati. Atha nam sa ekahadvihaccayena "sāmi, idāni tava gantum vattatīti" āha. "Aham brāhmaņam paharitvā gantukāmo" ti. Sā "evam hotū" 'ti dhuttam nilīyāpetvā 10 brāhmaņe āgate evam āha: "aham ayya tumhesu vīņam vādentesu naccitum icchāmîti". "Sādhu bhadde naccassū" 'ti vīņam vādesi. "Tumhesu olokentesu lajjāmi, mukham pana vo sāţakena bandhitvā naccissāmîti". "Sace lajjasi evam karohîti". Mānavikā ghanasātakam gahetvā tassa akkhīni pidahamānā mukham bandhi. Brāhmano 15 mukham bandhāpetvā vīnam vādesi. Sā muhuttam naccitvā "ayya, ahan te ekavāram sīse paharitukāmā" ti āha. Itthilolo brāhmaņo kinci karanam ajananto "paharahîti" āha. Mānavikā dhuttassa saññam adāsi. So saņikam āgantvā brāhmaņassa pitthipasse thatvā sīse kapparena pahari. Akkhīni patanākārappattāni ahesum, 20 gando utthahi. So vedanatto hutvā "āhara te hatthan" ti āha. Mānavikā attano hattham ukkhipitvā tassa hatthe thapesi. Brāhmano "hattho muduko, pahäro pana thaddho" ti äha. Dhutto brāhmaņam paharitvā nilīyi. Māņavikā tasmim nilīne brāhmanassa mukhato sāţakam mocetvā telam ādāya sīse pahāram sambāhi. Brāhmane bahi 25 nikkhante puna sā itthī dhuttam pacchiyam nipajjāpetvā nīhari. So rañño santikam gantvā sabban tam pavattim ārocesi. Rājā attano upatthanam agatam brahmanam aha: "jūtam kiļama brahmana" 'ti. "Sādhu mahārājā" 'ti. Rājā jūtamandalam sajjāpetvā purimanayen' eva jūtagītam gāyitvā pāse khipati. Brāhmaņo māņavikāya tapassa 30 bhinnabhavam ajananto "thapetva mama manavikan" ti aha, evam vadanto pi parājito yeva. Rājā jānitvā "brāhmaņa, kim thapesi, māņavikāya te tapo bhinno, tvam 'mātugāmam gabbhato patthāya rakkhanto sattasu thanesu arakkham karonto rakkhitum sakkhissamiti' mannesi, mātugāmo nāma kucchiyam pakkhipitvā carantenâpi rakkhitum na 85 sakkā, ekapurisikā itthī nāma n' atthi, tava mānavikā 'naccitukām' amhîti' vatvā vīnam vādentassa tava sātakena mukham bandhitvā attano jāram tava sīse kapparena paharāpetvā uyyojesi, idāni kim thapesîti" vatvā imam gātham āha:

Yam brāhmaņo avādesi vīņam samukhavethito, aņdabhūtā bhatā bhariyā, tāsu ko jātu vissase ti.

Evam Bodhisatto brāhmanassa dhammam desesi. Brāhmano Bodhi- 5 sattassa dhammadesanam sutvā nivesanam gantvā tam mānavikam āha: "tayā kira evarūpam pāpakammam katan" ti. "Ayya, ko evam āha, na karomi, aham eva paharim, na añño koci, sace na saddahatha aham 'tumhe thapetva annassa purisassa hatthasamphassam na jānāmîti' saccakiriyain katvā aggim pavisitvā tumhe saddahāpessāmîti". 10 Brāhmaņo "evam hotū" 'ti mahantam dārurāsim kāretvā aggim datvā tam pakkosāpetvā "sace attano saddahasi aggim pavisā" 'ti āha. Māṇavikā attano paricārikam pathamam eva sikkhāpesi: "amma, tava puttam tattha gantvā mama aggim pavisanakāle hatthagahanam kātum Sā gantvā tathā avaca. Dhutto āgantvā parisamajjhe 15 atthāsi. Sā mānavikā brāhmanam vancetukāmā mahājanamajjhe thatvā "brāhmaņa, tam thapetvā annassa purisassa hatthasamphassam na jānāmi, iminā saccena ayam aggi mā mam jhāpesîti" aggim pavisitum Tasmim khane dhutto "passatha purohitabrāhmaņassa kammam, evarupam mātugāmam aggim pavesāpetîti" gantvā tam māna- 20 vikam hatthe ganhi. Sā hattham vissajjāpetvā purohitam āha: "avya, mama saccakiriyā bhinnā, na sakkā aggim pavisitun" ti. "Kimkāranā" "Ajja mayā evam saccakiriyā katā: 'thapetvā mama sāmikam aññapurisassa hatthasamphassam na jānāmîti', idāni c'amhi iminā purisena hatthe gahitā" ti. Brāhmaņo "vancito aham imāyā" 'ti natvā 25 Evam asaddhammasamannāgatā kir' etā tam pothetvā nīharāpesi. itthiyo, kivamahantam pi papakammam katva attano samikam vancetum "naham evarupam karomiti" divasam pi sapatham kurumana nānācittā va honti, tena vuttam:

Corīnam bahubuddhīnam yāsu saccam sudullabham thīnam bhāvo durājāno macchassêvôdake gatam.

Musā tāsam yathā saccam, saccam tāsam yathā musā, gāvo bahutiņasséva omasanti varam varam.

Coriyo kaṭhinā h' etā vāļā va lapasakkharā, na tā kiñci na jānanti yam manussesu vañcanan ti.

Digitized by Google

30

35

4*

[Tattha "gatan" ti gamanam, "musā" ti musāvādo tāsam saccasadiso va, "gāvo bahutiņassā" 'ti yathā gāvo khāditaṭṭhānam chaḍdetvā bahi manāpassa tiņassa varam varam omasanti khādanti evam etâpi niddhanam chaḍdetvā aññam sadhanam eva gacchanti, "coriyo" ti sambhatassa dhanassa vināsanena coriyo, "kaṭhinā" ti thaddhahadayā, "vāļā" ti duṭṭhā appaken' eva kujjhanasīlā, "lapasakkharā" ti niratthakalapanena sakkharā viya madhurā ti attho].

Satthā "evam arakkhiyo mātugāmo" ti imam dhammadesanam āharitvā saccāni pakāsesi. Satthâpi anusandhim ghaṭetvā jātakam 10 samodhānesi: "tadā Bārāṇasirājā aham eva ahosin" ti. Aṇḍabhūta-jātakam niṭṭhitam. [Porāṇapotthakesu Aṇḍabhūtajātakan ti dissati, abhinavesu katthaci potthakesu Andhabhūta-iti dissati].

KHARAPUTTA-JATAKA.

Atīte Bārāṇasiyam Senake nāma ranne rajjam kārente Bodhisatto 15 Sakkattam kāresi. Tadā Senakassa rañño ekena nāgarājena saddhim mittabhāvo hoti. So kira nāgabhavanā nikkhamitvā thale gocaram ganhanto carati. Atha nam gamadaraka disva "sappo ayan" ti ledduādīhi paharimsu. Rājā uyyānakīlikam gacchanto disvā "kim ete dārakā karontîti" pucchitvā "ekam sappam paharantīti" sutvā "paharitum 20 mā detha, palāpetha ne" ti palāpesi. Nāgarājā jīvitam labhitvā nāgabhavanam gantvā bahuni ratanāni ādāya addharattasamaye rañno sayanigharam pavisitvā tāni ratanāni datvā "mayā tumhe nissāya jīvitam laddhan" ti raññā saddhim mittabhāvam katvā punappunam gantvā rājānam passati. So attano nāgamāņavikāsu ekam kāmesu atittam 25 nāgamāņavikam rakkhanatthāya ranno santike thapesi, "yadā etam na passasi tadā imam mantam parivatteyyāsîti" c' assa ekam mantam So ekadivasam uyyanam gantva nagamanavikaya saddhim pokkharaniyam udakakilam kili. Nāgamānavikā ekam udakasappam disvā attabhāvam vijahitvā tena saddhim asaddhammam patisevi. Rājā 30 tam apassanto "kaham nu kho gatā" ti mantam parivattetvā anācāram karontim disvā veļupesikāya pahari. Sā kujjhitvā tato nāgabhavanam gantvā "kasmā āgatâsîti" putthā "tumhākam sahāyo mam attano vacanam aganlıantim pitthiyam paharîti" pahāram dassesi. Nāgarājā

tattato ajānitvā va cattāro nāgamānavake āmantetvā "gacchatha, Senakassa sayanigharam pavisitvā nāsāvātena tam bhusam viya viddhamsethā" 'ti pesesi. Te gantvā ranno sirisayane nipannakāle gabbham pavisimsu. Tesam pavisanavelāyam eva rājā devim āha: "jānāsi nu kho bhadde nāgamānavikāya gatatthānan" ti. "Na jānāmi devā" 'ti. 5 "Ajja sā amhākam pokkharaniyam kīlanakāle attabhāvam vijahitvā ekena udakasappena saddhim anācāram akāsi, atha nam aham 'evam mā karîti' sikkhāpanatthāya veļupesikāya paharim, nāgabhavanam gantvā sahāyassa me aññam kinci kathetvā mettim bhindeyyā 'ti me bhayam uppajjatiti". Tam sutvā nāgamānavakā tato va nivattitvā nā- 10 gabhavanam gantvā nāgarājassa tam attham ārocesum. So samvegappatto hutvā tam khanam neva ranno sayanigharam agantvā tam attham ācikkhitvā khamāpetvā "idam me daņdakamman" ti sabbarutajānanamantam datvā "ayam mahārāja anagghamanto, sace imam mantam aññassa dadevyāsi datvā va aggim pavisitvā marevyāsîti" āha. 15 Rājā "sādhū" 'ti sampaticchi. So tato patthāya pipīlikānam pi saddam janati. Tass' ekadivasam mahatale nisiditva madhuphanitehi khadaniyam khādantassa ekam madhubindun ca phānitabindun ca pūvakhandan ca bhumiyam pati. Eka pipilika tam disva "ranno mahatale madhucāti bhinnā, phānitasakatam pūvasakatam nikkujjitam, madhu-20 phānitapuve khādathā" 'ti viravantī carati. Rājā tassa ravam sutvā hasi. Ranno samipe thita devi "kin nu kho disva raja hasîti" cintesi. Tasmim khādaniyam khāditvā nahātvā pallamke nisinne ekam makkhikam sāmiko "ehi bhadde, kilesaratiyā ramāmā" 'ti āha. Atha nam sā "adhivāsehi tāva sāmi, idāni rañño gandhe āharissanti, tassa vilim- 25 pantassa pādamūle gandhacunnam patissati, aham tattha vasitvā sugandhā bhavissāmi, tato rañño piţţhiyam nipajjitvā ramissāmā" 'ti āha. Rājā tam pi saddam sutvā hasi. Devī "kin nu kho disvā hasîti" puna cintesi. Puna rañño sāyamāsam bhunjantassa ekam sittham bhūmiyam pati. Pipīlikā "rājakule bhattasakatam bhaggam, bhattam 30 bhuñjantā n' atthîti" viravimsu. Tam sutvā rājā puna pi hasi. Devī suvannakatacchum gahetvā rājānam parivisantī "mam nu kho disvā rājā hasîti" parivitakkesi. Sā raññā saddhim sayanam āruyha nipannakāle "kimkāraņā deva hasîti" pucchi. So "kin te mama hasitakāraņenā" 'ti vatvā punappuna nibaddho kathesi. Atha nam sā 35 "tumhākam jānanamantam mayham dethā" 'ti vatvā "na sakkā dātun" i

ti paţikkhittā pi puna nibandhi. Rājā "sac'āham imam mantam tuyham dassāmi marissāmîti" āha. "Maranto pi mayham dehi yevā" 'ti. Rājā mātugāmavasiko hutvā "sādhū" 'ti sampaţicchitvā "imissā mantam datvā aggim pavisissāmîti" rathena uyyānam pāyāsi. Tasmim 5 khaņe Sakko devarājā lokam olokento imam kāraņam disvā "ayam bālarājā mātugāmam nissāya 'aggim pavisissāmîti' gacchati, jīvitadānam assa dassāmîti" Sujam asurakanām ādāya Bārāṇasim āgantvā tam ajikam katvā attanā ajo hutvā "mahājano mā passîti" adhiṭṭhāya ranno rathassa purato ahosi. Tam rājā c' eva rathe yuttasindhavā ca 10 passanti, anno koci na passati. So kathāsamuṭṭhāpanattham ajikāya saddhim methunadhammam patisevanto viya ahosi. Tam eko rathe yuttasindhavo disvā "samma aja, mayam pubbe 'ajā kira bālā ahirikā' ti assumha na passimha, tvam kira raho paṭicchannaṭṭhāne kattabbam anācāram amhākam ettakānam passantānam neva karosi na lajjasi, tam 15 no pubbe sutam iminā diṭṭhena sametīti" vatvā paṭhamam gātham āha:

Saccam kir' evam āhamsu bhastam 'bālo' ti paṇḍitā, passa: bālo rahokammam āvikubbam na bujjhatīti.

Tam sutvā ajo dve gāthā abhāsi:

20

30

Tuvam kho samma bālo si, kharaputta vijānahi: rajjuyāsi parikkhitto vamkottho ohitāmukho. Aparam pi samma te balyam yo mutto na palāyasi,

Rājā tesam ubhinnam pi katham jānāti, tasmā tam suņanto saņikam ratham pesesi. Sindhavo pi tassa katham sutvā puna catuttham 25 gātham āha:

so ca balataro samma yam tvam vahasi Senakan ti.

Yan nu samma aham bālo, ajarāja vijānahi, atha kena Senako bālo, tam me akkhāhi pucchito ti.

Tam ācikkhanto ajo pancamam gātham āha:

Uttamattham labhitvāna bhariyā yo padassati tena jahissat' attānam, sā c' ev' assa na hessatīti.

Rājā tassa vacanam sutvā "ajarāja, amhākam sotthim karonto pi tvam neva karissasi, kathehi tāva no kattabbayuttan" ti āha. Atha nam ajarājā "mahārāja, imesam sattānam attanā añno piyataro nāma n' atthi, ekam piyabhaṇḍam nissāya attānam nāsetum laddham yasam 35 pahātum na vaṭṭatîti" vatvā chaṭṭhamam gātham āha:

Na ve 'piyam me' ti janinda tādiso attam niramkatvā piyāni sevati, attā va seyyo paramā va seyyo, labbhā piyā ojitattena pacchā ti.

Evam Mahāsatto ranno ovādam adāsi. Rājā tussitvā "ajarāja, kuto āgato sîti" pucchi. "Sakko aham mahārāja, tava anukampāya tam maranā mocetum āgato 'mhîti". "Devarāja, aham 'etissā mantam 5 dassāmîti' avacam, idani kim karomîti". "Tumhakam ubhinnam pi vināsena kiccam n' atthi, 'sippassa upacāro' ti vatvā etam katipayehi pahārehi paharāpehi, iminā upāyena na ganhissatîti". dhū" 'ti sampaticchi. Mahāsatto rañno ovādam datvā sakatthānam eva gato. Rājā uyyānam gantvā devim pakkosāpetvā āha: "ganhissasi 10 bhadde mantan" ti. "Āma devā" 'ti. "Tena hi upacāram karohîti". "Ko upacāro" ti. "Pitthiyam pahārasate patamāne saddam kātum na vattatîti". Sā mantalobhena "sādhū" 'ti sampaticchi. Rājā cetake pakkosāpetvā kasā gāhāpetvā ubhosu passesu paharāpesi. tayo pahāre adhivāsetvā tatoparam "na me manten' attho" ti viravi. 15 Atha nam rājā "tvam mam māretvā mantam ganhitukāmā" ti pitthim niccammam kāretvā vissajjāpesi. Sā tato patthāya puna kathetum nâsakkhi

MAHOSADHA'S MARRIAGE.

Tato paṭṭhāya Bodhisattassa yaso mahā ahosi, tam sabbam Udumbarādevī yeva vicāreti, sā tassa soļasavassakāle cintesi: "mama ka-20 niṭṭho mahallako jāto, yaso pi 'ssa mahā, āvāham assa kātum vaṭṭa-tîti", sā ranno tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tam sutvā somanassappatto hutvā "sādhu, jānāpehi nan" ti āha. Sā tam jānāpetvā tena sampaṭic-chite "tena hi tāta kumārikam ānemā" 'ti āha. Mahosadho "kadāci imehi ānītā mama na rucceyya, sayam eva tāva upadhāremîti" cin-25 tetvā evam āha: "devi, katipāham mā kinci ranno vadetha, aham ekam dārikam sayam pariyesitvā mama cittarucitam tumhākam ācikkhissāmīti". "Evam karohi tātā" 'ti. So devim vanditvā attano gharam gantvā sahāyakānam sannām adatvā annataravesena tunnavāya-upakarunāni gahetvā ekako va uttaradvārena nikkhamitvā Uttara-yavamaj-30 jhakam pāyāsi. Tadā pana tattha purāṇaseṭṭhikulam parijiṇṇam ahosi, tassa kulassa dhītā Amarādevī nāma abhirūpā sabbalakkhanasampannā

puñnavatī, sā tam divasam pāto va yāgum pacitvā ādāya "pitu kasanatthānam gamissāmîti" nikkhamitvā tam eva maggam patipajji. Mahāsatto tam āgacchantim disvā "lakkhanasampannā itthī, sace apariggahā imāya me pādaparicārikāya bhavitum vattatîti" cintesi. Sâpi 5 tam disvā va "sace evarūpassa purisassa gehe bhaveyyam sakkā siyā kutumbam santhapetun" ti cintesi. Atha Mahasatto "imissa sapariggahaapariggahabhāvam na jānāmi, hatthamuddāva nam pucchissāmi, sace panditā bhavissati jānissatīti" cintetvā dūre thito va mutthim akāsi. Sā "ayam me sassāmikabhāvam pucchatīti" natvā hattham vikāsesi. 10 So natvā samīpam gantvā "bhadde, kā nāma tvan" ti pucchi. "Sāmi, aham atītānāgate vā etarahi vā yam n' atthi tamnāmikā" ti. "Bhadde, loke amaran nāma n'atthi, tvam Amarā nāma bhavissasîti". sāmiti". "Bhadde, kassa yāgum harasiti". "Sāmi, pubbadevatāyā" 'ti. "Pubbadevatā nāma mātāpitaro, tava pitu harissasi maññe" ti. "Evam 15 bhavissati sāmîti". "Tava pitā kim karotîti". "Ekam dve karotîti". "Ekassa dvidhākaraņam nāma kasanam, kasati bhadde" ti. "Evam sāmîti". "Kasmim pana țhāne te pitā kasatîti". "Yattha sakim gatā na entîti". / "Sakim gatānam na paccāgamanatthānam nāma susānam, susānasantike kasati bhadde" ti. "Evam sāmîti". "Bhadde, ajj' eva 20 essasîti". "Sace essati na essāmi, noce essati essāmîti". "Bhadde, pitā te maññe nadīpāre kasati, udake ente na essasi, anente essasîti". "Evam samîti" ettakam allapasallapam katva Amaradevi "yagum pivissasi sāmîti" nimantesi. Mahāsatto "patikkhipanan nāma amangalan" ti cintetvā "āma pivissāmīti" āha. Sā yāgughaṭam otāresi. 25 satto "sace pātim adhovitvā hatthadhovanam adatvā va dassati etth" eva nam pahāya gamissāmîti" cintesi. Sā pana pātiyā udakam āharitvā hatthadhovanam datvā tucchapātim hatthe athapetvā bhūmiyam katvā ghatam āloletvā yāguyā pūresi. Tattha pana sitthāni mandāni. Atha nam Mahāsatto āha: "kim bhadde atibahalā yāgū" 'ti. "Udakam 30 na laddham samîti". "Kedarehi udakam na laddham bhavissati maññe" ti. Sā "evam sāmîti" pitu yāgum thapetvā Bodhisattassa adāsi. pivitvā mukham vikkhāletvā "bhadde. mayam tumhākam geham gamissāma, maggam no ācikkhā" 'ti āha. Sā "sādhū" 'ti vatvā tassa maggam ācikkhitvā pitu yāgum gahetvā agamāsi. So tāya kathita-35 maggena tam geham gato. Atha nam Amaradeviya mata disva va āsanam datvā "yāgum vaddhemi sāmiti" āha. "Amma, kanitthabha-

giniyā me Amarādeviyā thokā yāgu dinnā" ti. Sā "dhītu me atthāya āgatena bhavitabban" ti aññāsi. Mahāsatto tesam duggatabhāvam jānanto pi "amma, aham tunnavāyo, atthi kinci sibbitabban" ti. "Sāmi atthi, mulam pana n'atthiti". "Amma, mulena kammam n'atthi, anetha Sā jinnakāni pilotikāni āharitvā adāsi. sibbissāmîti". Bodhisatto 5 āhatāhatam nitthapesi yeva, pannavantānam kiriyā nāma ijjhati. atha nam "amma, vīthisabhāgānam ārocehîti" āha. Sā sakalagāme ārocesi. Mahāsatto tunnakammam katvā ekāhen' eva sahassam uppādesi, mahallikâpi 'ssa pātarāsabhattam pacitvā datvā sāyam "tāta kittakam pacāmîti" āha. "Amma, yattakā imasmim gehe bhunjanti 10 Sā anekasūpavyanjanam bahubhattam paci, tesam pamānenā" 'ti. Amarādevī pi sāyam sīsena dārukalāpam ucchangena pannam ādāya araññato agantva puredvare daruni nikkhipitva pacchimadvarena geham pāvisi, pitā pan' assā sāyataram āgami. Mahāsatto nānaggarase pi bhunji, itarā mātāpitaro bhojetvā pacchā bhunjitvā mātāpitunnam 15 pāde dhovitvā Mahāsattassa pāde dhovi. So tam pariganhanto katipāham tatth' eva vasi, atha nam vīmamsanto ekadivasam āha: "bhadde Amarādevi, addhanālikamattam tandulam gahetvā tato mayham yāguñ ca pūvan ca bhattan ca pacāhîti". Sā "sādhū" 'ti sampaticchitvā te tandule kottetvā mulatandulehi yagum majjhimatandulehi bhattam 20 kanikāhi pūvam pacitvā tadanurūpam vyanjanam sampādetvā Mahāsattassa savyanjanam yagum adasi. Yagu mukhe thapitamatta va rasaharaniyo pharitvā atthāsi. So tassā vīmamsanattham eva "bhadde, pacitum ajānantī kimattham mama tandule nāsesîti" yāgum saha khelena nitthubhitvā bhūmiyam pātesi. Sā akujjhitvā va "sace yāgu na 25 sundarā pūvam khāda sāmîti" pūvam adāsi. Tam pi tath' eva akāsi. bhatte pi tath' eva patipajjitvā "tvam pacitum ajānantī mama santakam kimattham nāsesîti" kuddho viya tīni pi ekato madditvā tassā sīsato patthāya sakalasarīram vilimpitvā "dvāre nisīdā" 'ti āha. akujjhitvā va "sādhu sāmîti" tathā akāsi. So tassā nihatamānabhāvam 30 ñatvā "bhadde ehîti" āha. Sā ekavacanen' eva āgatā. satto pana agacchanto kahapanasahassena saddhim ekam satakam tambūlapasibbake thapetvā āgato, atha so tam sātakam nīharitvā tassā hatthe thapetvā "bhadde, tava sahāyikāhi saddhim nahāyitvā imam sātakam nivāsetva ehîti" āha. Sā tathā akāsi. Pandito uppāditadha 35 nañ ca āhatadhanañ ca sabbam tassā mātāpitunnam datvā te samassā-

setvā tam ādāya nagaram eva gantvā vīmamsanatthāya tam dovārikassa gehe nisīdāpetvā dovārikabhariyāya ācikkhitvā attano nivesanam gantvā purise āmantetvā "asukagehe itthim thapetvā āgato 'mhi, imam sahassam ādāya gantvā tam vīmamsathā" 'ti sahassam datvā pesesi, 5 te tathā karimsu. Sā "imam mama sāmikassa pādarajam na agghatîti" na icchi. Te gantvā panditassa ārocesum. Puna pi yāvatatiyam pesetvā catutthe vāre "tena hi tam hatthe gahetvā kaddhantā ānethā" 'ti āha. Te tathā karimsu. Sā Mahāsattam mahāsampattiyam thitam na sanjani, oloketva ca pana hasi c'eva rodi ca. So ubhinnam pi 10 kāraņam pucchi. Atha nam sā evam āha: "sāmi, aham hasamānā tava sampattim oloketvā 'ayam sampatti na akāranena laddhā, purimabhave pana kusalam katvā laddhā bhavissati, aho puññānam phalam nāmā' 'ti hasim, rodamānā pana 'idāni parassa rakkhitagopitavatthumhi aparajjhitvā Nirayam gamissatīti' tayi kārunnena rodin" ti. So tam vī-15 mamsitvā suddhabhāvam natvā "gacchatha, nam tatth' eva nethā" 'ti vatvā pesetvā puna tunnavāyavesam gahetvā gantvā tāya saddhim tam rattim sayitvā punadivase pāto va rājakulam pavisitvā Udumbarādeviyā ārocesi. Sā rañno ārocetvā Amarādevim sabbālamkārehi alamkaritvā mahāyogge nisīdāpetvā mahantena sakkārena Mahā-20 sattassa geham änetvä mangalam käresi. Raja Bodhisattassa sahassamulam pannakaram pesesi, dovarike adimkatva sakalanagaravasino pannākāre pahiņimsu. Amarādevī rannā pahitam pannākāram dvidhā bhinditvā ekam kotthāsam ranno pesesi, eten upāyena sakalanagaravāsīnam pi pannākāram pesetvā nagaram samganhi. Tato patthāya 25 Mahāsatto tāya saddhim samaggavāsam vasanto ranno atthan ca dhammañ ca anusāsi.

Mahosadha's Judgement.

Ekā itthī puttam ādāya mukhadhovanatthāya paṇḍitassa pokkharaṇim gantvā puttam nahāpetvā attano sāṭake nisīdāpetvā mukham 30 dhovitvā nahāyitum otari. Tasmim khaṇe ekā yakkhinī tam dārakam disvā khāditukāmā hutvā itthivesam gahetvā "sahāyike, sobhati vatāyam dārako, tav' eso putto" ti pucchitvā "āma ammā" 'ti vutte "pāyemi nan" ti vatvā "pāyehîti" vuttā tam gahetvā thokam kīļāpetvā

tam ādāya palāyitum ārabhi. Itarā tam disvā dhāvitvā "kuhim me puttam nesîti" ganhi. Yakkhinî "kuto taya putto laddho, mam' eso putto" ti āha. Tā kalaham karontiyo sāladvārena gacchanti. Pandito kalahasaddam sutvā tā pakkositvā "kim etan" ti pucchitvā attam sutvā akkhīnam animisatāya c' eva rattatāya ca yakkhinîti ñatvâpi 5 "mama vinicchaye thassathā" 'ti vatvā "āma thassāmā" 'ti vutte lekham kaddhitvā lekhāmajjhe dārakam nippajjāpetvā yakkhiniyā hatthesu mātarā pādesu gāhāpetvā "dve pi ākaddhitvā ganhatha, kaddhitum sakkontiya eva putto" ti aha. Ta ubho pi kaddhimsu, darako kaddhiyamāno dukkhappatto hutvā viravi, mātā hadayena phalitena 10 viya puttam mocetvā rodamānā atthāsi. Pandito mahājanam pucchi: "dārake mātuhadayam mudukam hoti udāhu amātuhadayan" ti. "Mātuhadayam panditā" 'ti. "Idāni kim etam dārakam gahetvā thitā mātā hoti vissajjetvā thitā" ti. "Vissajjetvā thitā paņditā" "Imam pana dārakacorim tumhe jānāthā" 'ti. "Na jānāma 15 panditā" 'ti. "Yakkhinī esā, dārakam khāditum ganhîti". tham jānāsi panditā" 'ti. "Akkhīnam animisatāva c' eva rattatāya ca chāyāya abhāvena ca nirāsamkatāya ca nikkarunatāya cā" 'ti. Atha nam pucchi: "kâsi tvan" ti. "Yakkhini-mhi sāmîti". "Kasmā imam dārakam ganhîti". "Khāditum sāmîti". "Andhabāle, pubbe pi 20 pāpakam katvā yakkhini jātâsi, idāni puna pi pāpam karosi, aho andhabālasîti" ovaditvā pancasu sīlesu patitthāpetvā uyyojesi. Dārakamātā "ciram jīva sāmîti" paņditam thometvā puttam ādāya pakkāmi.

SAKKA AND THE ASURAS.

Tasmim kāle tāvatimsabhavane asurā paṭivasanti. Sakko devarājā "kim no sādhāraņena rajjenā" 'ti asure dibbapānam pāyetvā matte 25 samāne pādesu gahetvā Sineru-papāte khipāpesi. Te asurabhavanam eva sampāpuņimsu. Asurabhavanam nāma Sinerussa heṭṭhimatale tāvatimsadevalokappamāṇam eva, tattha devānam Pāricchattako viya Cittapāṭalī nāma kappaṭṭhiyarukkho hoti. Te Cittapāṭaliyā pupphitāya jānanti: "nâyam amhākam devaloko, devalokasmim hi Pāricchattako 30 pupphatīti". Atha te "jara-Sakko amhe matte katvā mahāsamuddapiṭṭhe khipitvā amhākam devanagaram gaṇhi, mayam tena saddhim

yujjhitvā amhākam devanagaram eva ganhissāmā" 'ti kipillikā viya thambham Sinerum anusancaramana utthahimsu. Sakko "asura kira utthitā" ti sutvā samuddapitthe yeva abbhuggantvā yujjhamāno tehi parājito diyaddhayojanasatikena Vejayantarathena dakkhinasamuddassa 5 matthakamatthakena paläyitum äraddho. Ath' assa ratho samuddapitthena vegena gacchanto Simbalivanam pakkhanto. Tassa gamanamagge Simbalivanam tālavanam viya chijjitvā chijjitvā samuddapitthe Supannapotakā samuddapitthe parivattentā mahāravam ra-Sakko Mātalim pucchi: "samma Mātali, kimsaddo nām' esa, vimsu. 10 atikaruno ravo vattatiti". "Deva. tumhākam rathavegavicunnite Simbalivane patante supannapotakā maranabhayatajjitā ekaviravam viravantîti". Mahāsatto "samma Mātali, mā amhe nissāya ete kilamantu, na mayam issariyam nissaya panavadhakammam karoma, etesam pana atthāya mayam jīvitam pariccajitvā asurānam dassāma, nivattay etam 15 rathan" ti vatvā imam gātham āha:

Kulāvakā Mātali Simbalismim, īsāmukhena parivajjayassu. kāmam cajāma asuresu pāṇam, mā-y-ime dijā vikulāvā ahesun ti.

Mātali samgāhako tassa vacanam sutvā ratham nivattetvā aññena maggena devalokābhimukham akāsi. Asurā pana tam nivattayamā-20 nam eva disvā "addhā aññehi pi cakkavālehi Sakkā āgacchanti, balam labhitvā ratho nivatto bhavissatīti" maraṇabhayabhītā palāyitvā asurabhavanam eva pavisinsu. Sakko pi devanagaram pavisitvā dvīsu davalokesu devagaṇena parivuto nagaramajjhe aṭṭhāsi. Tasmin khaṇe paṭhavin bhinditvā yojanasahassubbedho Vejayantapāsādo uṭṭhahi. Vijayante uṭṭhitattā Vejayanto tv-eva nāmam akamsu. Atha Sakko puna asurānam anāgamanatthāya pañcasu thānesu ārakkham thapesi.

THE DREAM OF THE QUEEN MAYA.

Tadā kira Kapilavatthu-nagare āsālhinakkhattam ghuttham ahosi. Mahājano nakkhattam kīlati. Mahāmāyā devī pure punnamāya sattamadivasato patthāya vigatasurāpānam mālāgandhavibhūtisampannam nakkhattakilam anubhavamānā sattamadivase pāto va utthāya gandho- 5 dakena nahāyitvā cattāri satasahassāni vissajjetvā mahādānam datvā sabbālamkāravibhūsitā varabhojanam bhunjitvā uposathangāni adhit. thāya alamkatapatiyattam sirigabbham pavisitvā sirisayane nipannā niddam okkamamānā imam supinam addasa: Cattāro kira nam mahārājāno sayanen' eva saddhim ukkhipitvā Himavantam netvā satthiyo- 10 janike Manosilā-tale sattayojanikassa mahāsālarukkhassa hetthā thapetvā ekamantam atthamsu. Atha nesam deviyo agantvā devim Anotattadaham netvā mānusamalaharanattham nahāpetvā dibbavattham nivāsāpetvā gandhehi vilimpāpetvā dibbapupphāni pilandhāpetvā — tato avidure Rajata-pabbato, tassa anto kanakavimanam atthi - tattha 15 pācīnasīsakam dibbasayanam pañnāpetvā nipajjāpesum. Atha Bodhisatto setavaravārano hutvā — tato avidūre eko Suvanna-pabbato tattha caritvā tato oruyha Rajata-pabbatam abhirūhitvā uttaradisato āgamma rajatadāmavannāva sondāva setapadumam gahetvā koncanādam naditvā kanakavimānam pavisitvā mātu sayanam tikkhattum 20 padakkhinam katvā dakkhinapassam tāletvā kucchim pavitthasadiso ahosi. Evam uttarāsāļhanakkhattena patisandhim gaņhi. Punadivase pabuddhā devī tam supinam ranno ārocesi. Rājā catusatthimatte brāhmaņapāmokkhe pakkosāpetvā haritupattāya lājādīhi katamangalasakkārāya bhūmiyā mahārahāni āsanāni paññāpetvā tattha nisinnā- 25 nam brāhmaņānam sappimadhusakkarābhisamkhatassa varapāyāsassa suvannarajatapātiyo pūretvā suvannarajatapātīhi yeva paţikujjetvā adāsi, aññehi ca ahatavatthakapilagāvidānādīhi te santappesi. tesam sabbakāmehi santappitānam supinam ārocetvā "kim bhavissatīti" Brāhmanā āhamsu: "mā cintayi mahārāja, deviyā te kuc- 30 chimhi gabbho patitthito, so ca kho purisagabbho na itthigabbho, putto te bhavissati, so sace agāram ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavattī, sace agārā nikkhamma pabbajissati Buddho bhavissati loke vivattacchaddo" ti.

THE BIRTH OF GOTAMA BUDDHA.

Mahāmāyā devī pattena telam viya dasamāse kucchiyā Bodhisattam pariharitvā paripunnagabbhā nātigharam gantukāmā Suddhodana-mahārājassa ārocesi: "icchām' aham deva kulasantakam Deva-5 daha-nagaram gantun" ti. Rajā "sadhū" 'ti sampaţicchitva Kapilavatthuto yava Devadaha-nagara maggam samam karetva kadalipunnaghata-dhajapatākādīhi alamkārāpetvā devim sovannasivikāya nisīdāpetvā amaccasahassena ukkhipāpetvā mahantena parivārena pesesi. nam pana nagarānam antare ubhayanagaravāsīnam pi Lumbini-vanam 10 nāma mangalasālavanam atthi. Tasmim samaye mulato patthāya yāva aggasākhā sabbam ekaphāliphullam ahosi, sākhantarehi c'eva pupphantarehi ca pañcavannabhamaraganā nānappakārā ca sakunasamghā madhurassarena vikūjantā vicaranti. Sakalam Lumbini-vanam Cittalatāvana-sadisam mahānubhāvassa rañño susajjita-āpānamaņdalam viya Deviyā tam disvā sālavanakīļam kīļitukāmatā udapādi. Amaccā devim gahetvā sālavanam pavisimsu. Sā mangalasālamulam gantvā Sālasākhā suseditavettaggam viya sālasākhāyam ganhitukāmā ahosi. onamitvā deviyā hatthapatham upaganchi. Sā hattham pasāretvā sākham aggahesi. Tāvad eva c' assā kammajavātā calimsu. Ath' assā 20 sāņim parikkhipitvā mahājano paţikkami. Sālasākham gahetvā titthamānāva eva c' assā gabbhavutthānam ahosi. Tam khanam yeva cattāro pi suddhacittā Mahābrahmāno suvannajālam ādāya sampattā tena suvannajālena Bodhisattam sampaticchitvā mātu purato thapetvā "attamanā devi hohi, mahesakkho te putto uppanno" ti āhamsu. 25 Yathā pana anne sattā mātukucchito nikkhamantā patikkūlena asucinā makkhitā nikkhamanti na evam Bodhisatto. Bodhisatto pana dhammāsanato otaranto dhammakathiko viya nissenito otaranto puriso viya ca dve ca hatthe dve ca pade pasaretva thitako matukucchisambhavena kenaci asucinā amakkhito suddho visado Kāsika-vatthe nikkhitta-30 maniratanam viya jotanto matukucchito nikkhami. Evam sante pi Bodhisattassa ca Bodhisatta-mātuyā ca sakkārattham ākāsato dve udakadhārā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattassa ca mātu c' assa sarīre utum gāhapesum.

CATTĀRI PUBBANIMITTĀNI.

Ath' ekadivasam Bodhisatto uyyanabhumim gantukamo sarathim āmantetvā "ratham yojehîti" āha. So "sādhū" 'ti paţisuņitvā mahāraham uttamaratham sabbalamkarena alamkaritya kumudapattavanne cattaro mangalasindhave yojetva Bodhisattassa pativedesi. Bodhisatto 5 devavimānasadisam ratham abhirūhitvā uyyānābhimukho Devatā "Siddhatthakumārassa abhisambujjhanakālo āsanno, pubbanimittam dassessāmā" 'ti ekam devaputtam jarājajjaram khandadantam palitakesam vamkam obhaggasarīram dandahattham pavedhamānam katvā dassesum. Tam Bodhisatto c' eva sārathi ca passanti. Bodhisatto sārathim "samma, ko nām' esa puriso, kesâpi 'ssa na yathā aññesan" ti Mahāpadāne āgatanayena pucchitvā tassa vacanam sutvā "dhi-r-atthu vata bho jātiyā yatra hi nāma jātassa jarā pañnāyissatîti" samviggahadayo tato va patinivattityā pāsādam eva abhirūhi. Rājā "kimkāraņā mama putto khippam patinivattîti" pucchi. "Jinnam 15 purisam disvā devā 'ti, jinnam purisam disvā pabbajissatîti" āhamsu. "Kasmā mam nāsetha, sīgham puttassa nāţakāni sajjetha, sampattim anubhavanto pabbajjāya satim na karissatīti" vatvā ārakkham vaddhetvā sabbadisāsu addhayojane addhayojane thapesi. Pun' ekadivasam Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānam gacchanto devatāhi nimmitam 20 vyādhitam purisam disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā samviggahadayo nivattitvā pāsādam abhirūhi. Rājāpi pucchitvā hetthāvuttanayen' eva samvidahitvā puna vaddhetvā samantato tigāvutappamāņe padese ārakkham thapesi. Aparam pana ekadivasam Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānam gacchanto devatāhi nimmitam kālakatam disvā purimanayen' 25 eva pucchitvā samviggahadayo puna nivattitvā pāsādam abhiruhi. Rājāpi pucchitvā hetthāvuttanayen' eva samvidahitvā puna vaddhetvā samantato yojanappamāne padese ārakkham thapesi. Aparam pana ekadivasam uyyanam gacchanto tath' eva devatahi nimmitam sunivattham supārutam pabbajitam disvā "ko nām' eso sammā" 'ti sā- 30 rathim pucchi. Sārathi kincâpi Buddhuppādassa abhāvā pabbajitam vā pabbajitaguņe vā na jānāti, devānubhāvena pana "pabbajito nām'

esa devā" 'ti vatvā pabbajjāya guņe vaņņesi. Bodhisatto pabbajjāya rucim uppādetvā tam divasam uyyānam agamāsi. Dīghabhāņakā panâhu: cattāri nimittāni ekadivasen' eva disvā agamāsîti.

THE GREAT RETIREMENT.

Tasmim samaye "Rāhulamātā puttam vijātā" ti sutvā Suddhodanamahārājā "puttassa me tuṭṭhim nivedethā" 'ti sāsanam pahiņi. Bodhisatto tam sutvā "Rāhulo jāto, bandhanam jātan" ti āha. Rājā "kim me putto avacā" 'ti pucchitvā tam vacanam sutvā "ito paṭṭhāya me nattu Rāhulakumāro tv-eva nāmam hotū" 'ti. Bodhisatto pi kho 10 rathavaram āruyha mahantena yasena atimanoramena sirisobhaggena nagaram pāvisi. Tasmim samaye Kisāgotamī nāma khattiyakamā uparipāsādavaratalagatā nagaram padakkhiņam kurumānassa Bodhisattassa rūpasirim disvā pītisomanassajātā imam udānam udānesi:

Nibbutā nūna sā mātā, nibbuto nūna so pitā, nibbutā nūna sā nārī yassâyam īdiso patīti.

15

Bodhisatto tam sutvā cintesi: "ayam evam āha, evarūpam attabhāvam passantiyā mātuhadayam nibbāyati, pituhadayam nibbāyati, pajāpatihadayam nibbayati, kasmim nu kho nibbute hadayam nibbutam nāma hotîti". Ath' assa kilesesu virattamānasassa etad ahosi: "rā-20 gaggimhi nibbute nibbutam nāma hoti, dosaggimhi mohaggimhi nibbute nibbutam nāma hoti, mānaditthiādisu sabbakilesadarathesu nibbutesu nibbutam nāma hoti, ayam me sussavanam sāvesi, aham hi nibbānam gavesanto carāmi, ajj' eva mayā gharāvāsam chaddetvā nikkhamma pabbajitvā nibbānam gavesitum vattati, ayam imissā ācariya-25 bhago hotu" 'ti kanthato omuncitva Kisagotamiya satasahassagghanakam muttāhāram pesesi. Sā "Siddhatthakumāro mayi patibaddhacitto hutvā pannākāram pesetîti" somanassajātā ahosi. Bodhisatto pi mahantena sirisobhaggena attano pāsādam abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajji. Tāvad eva nam sabbālamkārapaţimanditā naccagītādisu susikkhitā 30 devakannā viya rupappattā itthiyo nanāturiyāni gahetvā samparivārayitvā abhiramāpentiyo naccagītavāditāni payojayimsu. Bodhisatto kilesesu virattacittatāya naccādisu anabhirato muhuttam niddam okkami.

Tâpi itthiyo "yass' atthāya mayam naccādīni pavojavāma so niddam upagato, idani kimattham kilamama" 'ti gahitagahitani turiyani ajjhottharitvā nipajjimsu. Gandhatelappadīpā jhāyanti. Bodhisatto pabujjhitvā sayanapitthe pallamkena nisinno addasa tā itthiyo turiyabhandani avattharitva niddayantiyo ekacca paggharitakhela lalakilinna- 5 gattā ekaccā dante khādantiyo ekaccā kākacchantiyo ekaccā vippalapantiyo ekaccā vivatamukhā ekaccā apagatavatthā pākatabībhacchasambādhatthānā. So tāsam tam vippakāram disvā bhiyyosomattāya kāmesu viratto ahosi. Tassa alamkatapatiyattam Sakkabhavana-sadisam pi tam mahātalam vippaviddhanānākuņapabharitam āmakasusānam viya 10 upatthāsi, tayo bhavā ādittagehasadisā viya khāvimsu, "upaddutam vata bho, upassattham vata bho" ti udānam pavatti, ativiya pabbajjāva cittam nami. So najj' eva maya mahabhinikkhamanam nikkhamitum vațțatîti" sayanā vuțțhāya dvārasamīpam gantvā "ko etthā" 'ti āha. Ummāre sīsam katvā nipanno Channo "aham ayyaputta Channo" ti 15 "Aham ajja mahābhinikkhamanam nikkhamitukāmo, ekam me assam kappehîti". So "sādhu devā" 'ti assabhandakam gahetvā assasālam gantvā gandhatelappadīpesu jalantesu sumanapattavitānassa hetthā ramanīye bhumibhage thitam Kanthakam assarajanam disva "ajja mayā imam eva kappetum vattatîti" Kanthakam kappesi. So kappi- 20 yamāno va aññāsi: "ayam kappanā atigāļhā, aññesu divasesu uyyānakīlādigamane kappanā viya na hoti, mayham ayyaputto ajja mahābhinikkhamanam nikkhamitukamo bhavissatîti", tato tutthamanaso mahahasitam hasi. So saddo sakalanagaram pattharityā gaccheyya, devatā pana tam saddam nirumbhitvā na kassaci sotum adamsu. Bodhisatto 25 pi kho Channam pesetvā va "puttam tāva passissāmîti" cintetvā nisinnapallamkato vutthaya Rahulamataya vasanatthanam gantva gabbhadvāram vivari. Tasmim khane antogabbhe gandhatelappadīpo jhāyati. Rāhulamātā sumanamallikādīnam pupphānam ammaņamattena abhippakinnasayane puttassa matthake hattham thapetvā niddāyati. Bodhi- 30 satto ummāre pādam thapetvā thitako va oloketvā "sac' āham deviyā hattham apanetvā mama puttam ganhissāmi devī pabujjhissati, evam me gamanantarāyo bhavissati, Buddho hutvā va āgantvā passissāmīti" pāsādatalato otari.

Pāli Reader 5

PATICCASAMUPPADO.

Tena samayena Buddho bhagavā Uruvelāyam viharati Neranjarāya tīre bodhirukkhamūle pathamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavā bodhirukkhamule sattaham ekapallankena nisidi vimuttisukhapatisam-5 vedī. Atha kho Bhagavā rattiyā pathamam yāmam paticcasamuppādam anulomapatilomam manasâkāsi: avijjāpaccayā samkhārā, samkhārapaccayā vinnānam, vinnānapaccayā nāmarūpam. nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanam, salāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanātanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānam, upādānapaccayā bhavo, 10 bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā bhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāva tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā samkhāranirodho. samkhāranirodhā viñnāņanirodho, viñnaņanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā salāyatananirodho, salāyatananirodhā phassanirodho, 15 phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraņam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotîti. Atha kho Bhagavā etam attham viditvā tāyam velāyam imam udānam udānesi:

Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaņassa ath' assa kankhā vapayanti sabbā yato pajānāti sahetudhamman ti.

DHAMMACAKKA-PAVATTANA-SUTTA.

Evam me sutam: Ekam samayam Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyam viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āman25 tesi: "dve 'me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve. Yo câyam kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasamhito, yo câyam attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasamhito, ete kho bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upa30 samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Katamā ca sā

bhikkhave majjhimā patipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraņī nāņakaraņī upasamāya abhinnāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Ayam eva ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyath' idam: sammasammāsamkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāvāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Avam kho sā bhikkhave 5 majjhimā paţipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraņī ñāņakaraņī upasamāya abhinnāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. kho pana bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccam: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, vyādhi pi dukkhā, maranam pi dukkham, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yam p' iccham na labhati 10 tam pi dukkham, samkhittena panc' upadanakkhandha pi dukkha. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam: yayam tanhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyath' īdam: kāmatanhā bhavatanhā vibhavatanhā. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam: yo tassa yeva tanhaya asesavira- 15 ganirodho cago patinissaggo mutti analayo. Idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paţipadā ariyasaccam, ayam eva ariyo aţţhañgiko maggo, seyyath' īdam: sammāditthi sammāsamkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi."

YASAPABBAJJĀ.

20

Tena kho pana samayena Bārāṇasiyam Yaso nāma kulaputto setthiputto sukhumālo hoti, tassa tayo pāsādā honti: eko hemantiko, eko gimhiko, eko vassiko. So vassike pāsādē cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno na hetthā pāsādā orohati. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitassa samangibhūtassa pari- 25 cāriyamānassa patigacc' eva niddā okkami, parijanassâpi pacchā niddā okkami, sabbarattiyo ca telappadīpo jhāyati. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto patigacc' eva patibujjhitvā addasa sakam parijanam supantam aññissā kacche vīṇam aññissā kaṇṭhe mutingam aññissā kacche ālambaram aññam vikesikam añnam vikkheļikam vippalapantiyo, hatthap- 30 pattam susānam mañne. Disvān' assa ādīnavo pāturahosi, nibbidāya cittam sanṭhāsi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto udānam udānesi: "upaddu-

Digitized by Google

tam vata bho, upassattham vata bho" ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto suvannapādukāyo ārohitvā yena nivesanadvāram ten' upasamkami, amanussā dvāram vivarimsu 'mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyam akāsi agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjāyā' 'ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto 5 yena nagaradvāram ten' upasamkami, amanussā dvāram vivarimsu 'mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarayam akasi agarasma anagariyam pabbajjaya' 'ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena Isipatanam migadayo ten' upasamkami. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayam paccutthāya ajjhokāse cankamati. Addasa kho Bhagavā 10 Yasam kulaputtam durato va agacchantam, disvana cankama orohitva paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavato avidūre udānam udānesi: "upaddutam vata bho, upassattham vata bho" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Yasam kulaputtam etad avoca: "idam kho Yasa anupaddutam, idam anupassattham, ehi Yasa nisīda, dhammam te 15 desessāmîti". Atha kho Yaso kulaputto 'idam kira anupaddutam, idam anupassatthan' ti hattho udaggo suvannapādukāhi orohitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnassa kho Yasassa kulaputtassa Bhagavā anupubbikatham kathesi, seyyath' īdam: dānakatham sīlakatham 20 saggakatham kāmānam ādīnavam okāram samkilesam nekkhamme ānisamsam pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Yasam kulaputtam kallacittam muducittam vinīvaraņacittam udaggacittam pasannacittam atha yā buddhānam sāmukkamsikā dhammadesanā tam pakāsesi: dukkham samudayam nirodham maggam. Seyyatha pi nama suddham vattham apagata-25 kāļakam samma-d-eva rajanam patigaņheyya evam eva Yasassa kulaputtassa tasmim yeva asane virajam vitamalam dhammacakkhum udapadi 'yam kinci samudayadhammam sabbam tam nirodhadhamman' ti. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa mätä päsädam abhirühitvä Yasam kulaputtam apassantī yena setthi gahapati ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā set-30 thim gahapatim etad avoca: "putto te gahapati Yaso na dissatîti". Atha kho setthi gahapati catuddisā assadūte uyyojetvā sāmam yeva yena Isipatanam migadayo ten' upasamkami. Addasa kho setthi gahapati suvannapādukānam nikkhepam, disvāna tam yeva anugamāsi. Addasa kho Bhagavā setthim gahapatim durato va agacchantam, 35 disvāna Bhagavato etad ahosi: "yam nūnaham tatharūpam iddhabhisamkhāram abhisamkhāreyyam yathā setthi gahapati idha nisinno idha

nisinnam Yasam kulaputtam na passeyyā" 'ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpam iddhābhisamkhāram abhisamkhāresi. Atha kho gahapati yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: "api bhante Bhagavā Yasam kulaputtam passeyyā" 'ti. "Tena hi gahapati nisida, app-eva nāma idha nisinno idha nisinnam 5 Yasam kulaputtam passeyyasîti". Atha kho setthi gahapati "idh' eva kirâham nisinno idha nisinnam Yasam kulaputtam passissāmîti" hattho udaggo Bhagavantam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. antam nisinnassa kho setthissa gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbikatham kathesi, seyyath' īdam: dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānam 10 ādīnavam okāram samkilesam nekkhamme ānisamsam pakāsesi. Atha kho setthi gahapati ditthadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogālhadhammo tinnavicikiccho vigatakathamkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthu sāsane Bhagavantam etad avoca: "abhikkantam bhante, abhikkantam bhante, seyyathā pi bhante nikkujjitam vā 15 ukkujjeyya, paticchannam vā vivareyya, mulhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti', evam eva Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' āham bhante Bhagavantam saranam gacchāmi dhamman ca bhikkhusamghan ca, upāsakam mam Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetam 20 saranam gatan" ti. So va loke pathamam upāsako ahosi tevāciko. Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamane yathadittham yathaviditam bhumim paccavekkhantassa anupadaya asavehi cittam vimucci. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: "Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamane yathadittham yathaviditam bhu- 25 mim paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam, abhabbo kho Yaso kulaputto hīnāyâvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto, yam nūnāham tam iddhābhisamkhāram patippassambheyyan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā iddhābhisamkhāram patippassambhesi. Addasa kho setthi gahapati Yasam kulaputtam nisinnam, 30 disvāna Yasam kulaputtam etad avoca: "mātā te tāta Yasa paridevasokasampannā, dehi mātu jīvitan" ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavantam ullokesi. Atha kho Bhagavā setthim gahapatim etad avoca: "tam kim maññasi gahapati, Yasassa sekhena ñanena sekhena dassanena dhammo dittho seyyathā pi tayā, tassa yathādittham yathā- 35 viditam bhumim paccavekkhantassa anupadaya asavehi cittam vimuttam,

bhabbo nu kho Yaso gahapati hīnāyâvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto" ti. "No h' etam bhante". "Yasassa kho gahapati kulaputtassa sekhena ñanena sekhena dassanena dhammo dittho seyyathā pi tayā, tassa yathādittham yathāviditam bhumim pacca-5 vekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam, abhabbo kho gahapati Yaso kulaputto hīnāyâvattitvā kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agārikabhūto" ti. "Lābhā bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa. suladdham bhante Yasassa kulaputtassa yathā Yasassa kulaputtassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuttam, adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā ajja-10 tanāya bhattam Yasena kulaputtena pacchāsamaņenā" 'ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvena. Atha kho setthi gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utthāyasanā Bhagavantam abhivadetvā padakkhinam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto acirappakkante setthimhi gahapatimhi Bhagavantam etad avoca: "labheyyâham bhante Bhaga-15 vato santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadan" ti. "Ehi bhikkhū" 'ti Bhagavā avoca, "svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā" 'ti. Sā va tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi. Tena kho pana samayena satta loke arahanto honti.

THE FIRE-SERMON.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelāyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Gayāsīsam tena cārikam pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim bhikkhusahassena sabbeh' eva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Gayāyam viharati Gayāsīse saddhim bhikkhusahasseņa. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: "Sabbam bhikkhave ādittam. Kin ca bhikkhave sabbam ādittam. Cakkhum bhikkhave ādittam, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviñnāṇam ādittam, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yad idam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi ādittam. Kena ādittam: rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Sotam ādittam, saddā ādittā, . . la . . . ghānam ādittam, gandhā ādittā, jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, kāyo āditto, phoṭṭhabbā ādittā, mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, manoviññāṇam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yad idam manoādittā, manoviññāṇam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yad idam manoādittā, manoviññāṇam ādittam, manosamphasso āditto, yad idam mano

samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi ādittam. Kena ādittam: rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittam, jātiyā jarāya maranena soķehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāvāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi nibbindati, rūpesu pi nibbindati, 5 cakkhuviññāne pi nibbindati, yad idam cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham va dukkham va adukkhamasukham va tasmim pi nibbindati. Sotasmim pi nibbindati, saddesu pi nibbindati, ghānasmim pi nibbindati, gandhesu pi nibbindati, jivhāya pi nibbindati, rasesu pi nibbindati, kayasmim pi nibbindati, photthabbesu pi nibbindati, ma- 10 nasmim pi nibbindati, dhammesu pi nibbindati, manoviññane pi nibbindati, manosamphasse pi nibbindati, yad idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tasmim pi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, viraga vimuccati, vimuttasmim 'vimutt' amhîti' ñānam hoti, khīnā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, 15 katam karaniyam, naparam itthattaya 'ti pajanatîti". Imasmim ca pana vevyākaranasmim bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu. Ādittapariyāyam nitthitam.

Māra as Plowman.

Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anātha-20 piṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbāna-paṭisamyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahamseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhikatvā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammam suṇanti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad ahosi: "ayam kho samaṇo Gotamo bhikkhū nibbāna-paṭisamyuttāya 25 dhammiyā kathāya... pa..., yan nūnâham yena samaṇo Gotamo ten'upa-samkameyyam vicakkhukammāyā" 'ti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā kassakavaṇṇam abhinimminitvā mahantam nangalam khandhe karitvā dīgham pācanayaṭṭhim gahetvā haṭahaṭakeso sāṇasāṭīnivattho kaddamamakkhitehi pādehi yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavantam 30 etad avoca: "api samaṇa balivadde addasā" 'ti. "Kim pana pāpima te balivaddehīti". "Mam' eva samaṇa cakkhum mama rūpā mama

cakkhusamphassaviñnānāyatanam, kuhim me samana gantvā mokkhasi. Mam' eva samaņa sotam mama saddā . . . pa . . ., mam' eva samaņa ghānam mama gandhā, mam' eva samana jivhā mama rasā, mam' eva samana kāyo mama photthabbo, mam' eva samana mano mama dhammā 5 mama manosamphassaviññānāyatanam, kuhim me samana gantvā mok-"Tav' eva pāpima cakkhum tava rūpā tava cakkhusamphassaviññānāyatanam, yattha ca kho pāpima n'atthi cakkhum n'atthi rūpā n' atthi cakkhusamphassaviññānāyatanam agati tava tattha pāpima. Tav' eva pāpima sotam tava saddā tava sotasamphassaviññānāyatanam. 10 yattha ca kho pāpima n' atthi sotam n' atthi sadda n' atthi sotasamphassaviññānāvatanam agati tava tattha pāpima. Tav' eva pāpima ghānam tava gandhā tava ghānasamphassavinnānāyatanam, yattha ca kho papima n'atthi ghanam n'atthi gandha n'atthi ghanasamphassaviññānāyatanam agati tava tattha pāpima. Tav' eva pāpima jivhā tava 15 rasā tava jivhāsamphassavinnāņāyatanam ... pa ..., tav' eva pāpima kāyo tava photthabbā tava kāyasamphassaviñnānāyatanam ... pa tav' eva pāpima mano tava dhammā tava manosamphassaviñnānāvatanam, yattha ca kho papima n' atthi mano n' atthi dhamma n' atthi manosamphassavinnānāyatanam agati tava tattha pāpimā" 'ti

"Yam vadanti mama-y-idan ti ye vadanti maman ti ca, ettha ce te mano atthi na me samana mokkhasîti." "Yam vadanti na tam mayham ye vadanti na te aham, evam pāpima jānāhi, na me maggam pi dakkhasîti".

20

Atha kho Māro pāpimā "jānāti mam Bhagavā, jānāti mam Sugato" 25 ti dukkhī dummano tatth' ev' antaradhāyîti.

THE MURDER OF SUNDARI.

Bhagavato kira bhikkhusanighassa pañcannam mahānadīnam mahoghasadise lābhasakkāre uppanne hatalābhasakkārā aññatitthiyā suriyuggamanakāle khajjopanakasadisā nippabhā hutvā ekato sannipatitvā 30 mantayimsu: "mayam samaṇassa Gotamassa uppannakālato paṭṭhāya hatalābhasakkārā, na no koci atthibhāvam pi jānāti, kena nu kho saddhim ekato hutvā samaṇassa Gotamassa avaṇṇam uppādetvā

lābhasakkāram assa antaradhāpeyyāmā" 'ti. Atha nesam etad ahosi: "Sundariyā saddhim ekato hutvā sakkunissāmā" 'ti te ekadivasam Sundarim titthiyārāmam pavisitvā vanditvā thitam nâlapimsu. punappuna sallapanti pi pativacanam alabhitvā "api nu ayyā kenaci vihethit' attha" 'ti pucchi. "Bhagini, samanam Gotamam amhe s vihethetvā hatalābhasakkāre karitvā vicarantam na passasîti". evam āha: "mayā ettha kim kātum vattatīti". "Tvam kho si bhagini abhirupā sobhaggappattā, samanassa Gotamassa ayasam āropetvā mahājanam tava katham gāhāpetvā hatalābhasakkāram ka-Sā "sādhū" 'ti sampaticchitvā vanditvā pakkantā. patthāya mālagandhavilepanakappūrakatukapphalādīni gahetvā sāyam mahājanassa Satthu dhammadesanam sutvā nagaram pavisanakāle Jetavanābhimukhī gacchati, "kaham gacchasîti" ca putthā "samanassa Gotamassa santikam, aham hi tena saddhim ekagandhakutiyam vasamîti" vatvā añnatarasmim titthiyārāme vasitvā pāto va Jetavanamaggam 15 otaritvā nagarābhimukhī gacchati, "kim Sundari, kaham gatâsîti" ca putthā "samanena Gotamena saddhim ekagandhakutiyam vasitvā tam. kilesaratiyā ramāpetvā āgat' amhîti" vadati. Atha nam katipāhaccayena dhuttānam kahāpaņe datvā "gacchatha, Sundarim māretvā samanassa Gotamassa gandhakutisamipe mālākacavarantare nikkhipitvā 20 ethā" 'ti vadimsu. Te tathā akamsu. Tato titthiyā "Sundarim na passāmā" 'ti kolāhalam katvā ranno ārocetvā "kaham vo āsamkā" ti vuttā "ime divase Jetavanam gatā ti, tatr' assa pavattim na jānāmā" 'ti vatvā "tena hi gacchatha nam vicinathā" 'ti raññā anuññātā attano upatthāke gahetvā Jetavanam gantvā vicinantā mālākacavarantare disvā 25 mancakam aropetva nagaram pavesetva "samanassa Gotamassa savaka 'Satthārā katapāpakammam paticchādessāmā' 'ti Sundarim māretvā mālākacavarantare nikkhipimsū" 'ti ranno ārocavimsu. Rājā "tena hi gacchatha, nagaram āhindathā" 'ti āha. Te nagaravīthīsu "passatha samaņānam Sakyaputtiyānam kamman" ti ādīni viravitvā puna ranno 30 nivesanadvāram āgamimsu. Rājā Sundariyā sarīram āmakasusāne attakam aropetva rakkhapesi. Savatthivasino thapetva ariyasavake sesa yebhuyyena "passatha samaṇānam Sakyaputtiyānam kamman" ti ādīni vatvā antonagare bahinagare upavana-arannesu bhikkhū akkosantā vicaranti. Bhikkhū tam pavattim Tathāgatassa ārocesum. Satthā "tena 35 hi tumbe te manusse evam pațicodethā" 'ti:

Abhūtavādī nirayam upeti yo vâpi katvā 'na karomi' c' āha, ubho pi te pecca samā bhavanti nihīnakammā manujā paratthā 'ti imam gātham āha. Rājā "Sundariyā annehi māritabhāvam jānāthā" 'ti purise payojesi. Te pi kho dhuttā tehi kahāpanehi suram pivantā 5 aññamaññam kalaham karonti, tatth' eko evam āha: "tvam Sundarim ekappahāren' eva māretvā mālākacavarantare nikkhipitvā tato laddhakahāpaņehi suram pivasi". "Hotu hotū" 'ti rājapurisā te dhutte gahetvā ranno dassesum. Atha ne rajā "tumhehi sā māritā" ti pucchi. "Ama devā" 'ti. "Kehi mārāpitā" ti. "Aññatitthiyehi devā" ti. Rājā 10 titthiye pakkosāpetvā "Sundarim ukkhipāpetvā gacchatha tumhe evam vadantā nagaram āhindatha: ayam Sundarī samaņassa Gotamassa avannam āropetukāmehi amhehi mārāpitā, n' eva Gotamassa na Gotamasāvakānam doso atthi, amhākam doso" ti. Te tathā akamsu. Bālamahājano tadā saddahi, titthiyā pi purisavadhadandena palibuddhā. 15 Tato patthāya Buddhānam sakkāro mahantataro ahosi.

DEVADATTA'S MALICE AGAINST BUDDHA.

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammam desento nisinno hoti sarājikāya parisāya. Atha kho Devadatto utthāyasanā ekamsam uttarāsangam karitvā yena Bhagavā 20 ten' anjalim panametva Bhagavantam etad avoca: "jinno dani bhante Bhagavā vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, appossukko dāni bhante Bhagavā ditthadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharatu, mama bhikkhusamgham nissajjatu, aham bhikkhusamgham pariharissamîti". "Alam Devadatta, mā te rucci bhikkhusamgham pariharitun" Dutiyam pi kho Devadatto ... tatiyam pi kho Devadatto Bhagavantam etad avoca: "jinno dāni ... pariharissāmîti". Moggallananam pi kho aham Devadatta bhikkhusamgham na nissajjeyyam, kim pana tuyham chavassa khelapakassa" 'ti. Devadatto "sarājikāya mam Bhagavā parisāya khelāpakavādena apa-30 sādeti, Sāriputta-Moggallānêva ukkamsatîti" kupito anattamano Bhagavantam abhivadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami. Ayan ca tarahi Devadattassa Bhagavati pathamo aghato ahosi. —

Atha kho Devadatto yena Ajātasattukumāro ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Ajātasattukumāram etad avoca: "purise mahārāja ānāpehi ye samanam Gotamam jīvitā voropessantîti". Ajātasattukumāro manusse ānāpesi: "yathā bhane ayyo Devadatto āha tathā karothā" 'ti. Atha kho Devadatto ekam purisam ānāpesi: 5 "gacchavuso, amukasmim okāse samaņo Gotamo viharati, tam jīvitā voropetvā iminā maggena āgacchā" 'ti, tasmim magge dve purise thapesi "yo iminā maggena eko puriso agacchati tam jīvitā voropetvā iminā maggena āgacchathā" 'ti, tasmim magge cattāro purise thapesi "ye iminā maggena dve purisā āgacchanti te jīvitā voropetvā iminā 10 maggena āgacchathā" 'ti, tasmim magge attha purise thapesi "ye iminā maggena cattāro purisā āgacchanti te jīvitā voropetvā iminā maggena āgacchathā" 'ti, tasmim magge solasa purise thapesi "ye iminā maggena attha purisā āgacchanti te jīvitā voropetvā āgacchathā" 'ti. Atha kho so eko puriso asicammam gahetvā dhanukalāpam 15 sannayhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavato avidure bhito ubbiggo ussanki utrasto patthaddhena kavena atthāsi. Addasā kho Bhagavā tam purisam bhītam ubbiggam ussankim utrastam patthaddhena kāyena thitam, disvāna tam purisam etad avoca: "ehi āvuso. mā bhāyîti". Atha kho so puriso asicammam eka- 20 mantam karitvā dhanukalāpam nikkhipitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: "accayo mam bhante accagamā yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam yo 'ham dutthacitto vadhakacitto idh' upasamkanto, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayam accayato patiganhātu 25 āyatim samvarāyā" 'ti. — Atha kho Bhagavā tassa purisassa anupubbikatham kathesi, seyyath' idam: danakatham - pe -.

Atha kho so eko puriso yena Devadatto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Devadattam etad avoca: "nāham bhante sakkomi tam Bhagavantam jīvitā voropetum, mahiddhiko so Bhagavā mahānubhāvo" 30 ti. "Alam āvuso, mā kho tvam samaṇam Gotamam jīvitā voropesi, aham eva samaṇam Gotamam jīvitā voropesi, aham eva samaṇam Gotamam jīvitā voropessāmîti". Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā Gijjhakūṭassa pabbatassa pacchāyāyam cankamati. Atha kho Devadatto Gijjhakūṭam pabbatam abhirūhitvā mahantam silam pavijjhi "imāya samaṇam Gotamam jīvitā voro-35 pessāmîti". Dve pabbatakūṭā samāgantvā tam silam sampaṭic-

chimsu, tato papatikā uppatitvā Bhagavato pāde ruhiram uppādesi. Atha kho Bhagavā uddham ulloketvā Devadattam etad avoca: "bahum tayā moghapurisa apuñnām pasūtam yam tvam dutthacitto vadhakacitto Tathāgatassa ruhiram uppādesîti". Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: idam bhikkhave Devadattena paṭhamam ānantarikakammam upacitam yam dutṭhacittena vadhakacittena Tathāgatassa ruhiram uppāditan" ti. —

Tena kho pana samayena Rajagahe Nalagiri nama hatthi cando Atha kho Devadatto Rājagaham pavisitvā hoti manussaghātako. 10 hatthisālam gantvā hatthibhande etad evoca: "mayam kho bhane rājañātakā nāma patibalā nīcathāniyam ucce thāne thapetum bhattam pi vetanam pi vaddhāpetum, tena hi bhane yadā samaņo Gotamo imam raccham patipanno hoti tadā imam Nālāgirim hatthim muncitvā imam raccham patipadetha" 'ti. "Evam bhante" ti kho te hatthi-15 bhanda Devadattassa paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagava pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim Rājagaham pindāya pāvisi. Atha kho Bhagavā tam raccham patipajji. addasāsum kho te hatthibhandā Bhagavantam tam raccham patipannam, disvāna Nālāgirim hatthim muncitvā tam raccham patipādesum. 20 Addasā kho Nālāgiri hatthī Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna sondam ussāpetvā pahatthakannavālo yena Bhagavā tena abhidhavi. Addasasum kho te bhikkhu Nalagirim hatthim durato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantam etad avocum: "ayam bhante Nālāgiri hatthi cando manussaghātako imam raccham paţipanno, paţikka-25 matu bhante Bhagavā, patikkamatu Sugato" ti. "Agacchatha bhikkhave, mā bhāyittha, atthānam etam bhikkhave anavakāso yo parūpakkamena Tathāgatam jīvitā voropeyya, anupakkamena bhikkhave Tathāgatā parinibbāyantîti". — Tena kho pana samayena manussā pāsādesu pi hammiyesu pi chadanesu pi ārūļhā acchanti. Tattha ye 30 te manussā assaddhā appasannā dubbuddhino te evam āhamsu: "abhirūpo vata bho mahāsamaņo nāgena vihethiyissatîti". Ye pana te manussā saddhā pasannā panditā buddhimanto te evam āhamsu: "cirassam vata bho nago nagena samgamessatîti". Atha kho Bhagava Nālāgirim hatthim mettena cittena phari. Atha kho Nālāgiri hatthī 35 Bhagavato mettena cittena phuttho sondam oropetva yena Bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamityā Bhagavato purato atthāsi. Atha kho

Bhagavā dakkhiņena hatthena Nālāgirissa hatthissa kumbham parāmasanto Nālāgirim hatthim gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

Mā kunjara nāgam āsado, dukkham hi kunjara nāga-m-āsado, na hi nāgahatassa kunjara sugati hoti ito param yato. Mā ca mado mā ca pāmado, na hi pamattā sugatim vajanti te, tvam neva tathā karissasi yena tvam sugatim gamissasîti.

Atha kho Nālāgiri hatthī soṇḍāya Bhagavato pādapaṁsūni gahetvā upari muddhani ākiritvā paṭikuṭito paṭisakki yāva Bhagavantaṁ addakkhi. Atha kho Nālāgiri hatthī hatthisālaṁ gantvā sake ṭhāne aṭṭhāsi, tathā danto ca pana Nālāgiri hatthī ahosi. Tena kho pana 10 samayena manussā imaṁ gāthaṁ gāyanti:

Daṇḍen' eke damayanti añkusehi kasāhi ca adaṇḍena asatthena nāgo danto mahesinā ti.

BUDDHA'S VISIT TO CUNDA.

Atha kho Bhagavā Bhoganagare yathābhirantam viharitvā āyas- 15 mantam Ānandam āmantesi: "āyām' Ānanda yena Pāvā ten' upasamkamissāmā" 'ti. "Evam bhante" ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim yena Pāvā tad avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Pāvāyam viharati Cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane. Assosi kho Cundo kammāra- 20 putto: "Bhagavā kira Pāvam anuppatto, Pāvāyam viharati mayham ambavane" ti. Atha kho Cundo kammāraputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnam kho Cundam kammāraputtam Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi. 25 Atha kho Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahamsito Bhagavantam etad avoca: "Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhu-Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvena. samghenā" 'ti. Atha Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utthāyasanā Bhaga- 30 vantam abhivadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami. Atha kho Cundo

kammāraputto tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane paņītam khādaniyam bhojaniyam patiyādāpetvā pahūtan ca sūkaramaddavam Bhagavato kālam ārocāpesi: "kālo bhante, nitthitam bhattan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya saddhim bhik-5 khusamghena yena Cundassa kammaraputtassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā pannatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā Cundam kammāraputtam āmantesi: "yan te Cunda sūkaramaddavam patiyattam tena mam parivisa, yam pan' annam khadaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattam tena bhikkhusamgham parivisa" 'ti. "Evam bhante" 10 ti kho Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavato patissutvā yam ahosi sūkaramaddavam patiyattam tena Bhagavantam parivisi, yam pan' annam khādaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattam tena bhikkhusamgham parivisi. Atha kho Bhagavā Cundam kammāraputtam āmantesi: "van te Cunda sūkaramaddavam avasittham tam sobbhe nikhanāhi, nâhan tam Cunda 15 passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamanabrāhmanivā pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa tam paribhuttam sammāparināmam gaccheyya aññatra Tathāgatassā" 'ti. "Evam bhante" ti kho Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavato patissutvā yam ahosi sūkaramaddavam avasittham tam sobbhe nikhanitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upa-20 samkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnam kho Cundam kammaraputtam Bhagava dhammiya kathaya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā utthāyasanā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavato Cundassa kammāraputtassa bhattam bhuttāvissa kharo ābādho uppajji lohitapakkhandikā, pabālhā vedanā 25 vattanti māranantikā. Tā sudam Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāsesi avihaññamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi: "āyām' Ānanda yena Kusinārā ten' upasamkamissāmā" 'ti. "Evam bhante" ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi:

Cundassa bhattam bhunjitvā kammārassā 'ti me sutam, abādham samphusī dhīro pabāļham māranantikam. Bhuttassa ca sūkaramaddavena vyādhi ppabāļhā udapādi Satthuno, viriccamāno Bhagavā avoca: gacchām' aham Kusināram nagaran ti.

BUDDHA'S DEATH.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Ānandam āmantesi: "Siyā kho pan' Ananda tumhākam evam assa: 'atītasatthukam pāvacanam, n' atthi no sattha' ti, na kho pan' etam Ananda evam datthabbam, yo vo Ānanda mayā dhammo ca vinayo ca desito paññatto so vo mam' acca- 5 yena satthā. Yathā kho pan' Ānanda etarahi bhikkhū aññamaññam āvusovādena samudācaranti na vo mam' accayena evam samudācaritabbam, theratarena Ananda bhikkhuna navakataro bhikkhu namena vā gottena vā āvusovādena vā samudācaritabbo, navakatarena bhikkhunā therataro bhikkhu bhante ti vā āyasmā ti vā samudācari- 10 tabbo. Akamkhamano Ananda samgho mam' accayena khuddanukhuddakani sikkhapadani samuhantu. Channassa Ananda bhikkhuno mam' accayena brahmadando kātabbo" ti. "Katamo pana bhante brahmadando" ti. "Channo Ānanda bhikkhu yam iccheyya tam vadeyya, so bhikkhūhi n' eva vattabbo na ovaditabbo na anusāsitabbo" 15 ti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: "siyā kho pana bhikkhave ekabhikkhussa pi kamkha va vimati va Buddhe va dhamme va samghe vā magge vā patipadāya vā, pucchatha bhikkhave, mā pacchāvippatisārino ahuvattha: sammukhībhūto no Satthā ahosi, na mayam sakkhimhā Bhagavantam sammukhā patipucchitun" ti. Evam vutte te 20 bhikkhū tunhī ahesum. Dutiyam pi . . . tatiyam pi kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi . . . Tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū tunhī ahesum. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: "siyā kho pana bhikkhave Satthu-gāravenāpi na puccheyyātha, sahāyako pi bhikkhave sahāyakassa ārocetū" 'ti. Evam vutte te bhikkhū tunhī ahesum. Atha kho 25 āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca: "acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, evam pasanno aham bhante: imasmim bhikkhusamghe n' atthi ekabhikkhussa pi kamkha va vimati va Buddhe va dhamme va samghe vā magge vā patipadāya vā" ti. "Pasādā kho tvam Ānanda vadesi, ñāṇam eva h' ettha Ānanda Tathāgatassa, n' atthi imasmim 30 bhikkhusamghe ekabhikkhussa pi kamkha va vimati va Buddhe va dhamme vā samghe vā magge vā paṭipadāya vā, imesam hi Ānanda pañcannam bhikkhusatānam yo pacchimako bhikkhu so sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā

bhikkhū āmantesi: "handa dāni bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo: vayadhammā samkhārā, appamādena sampādethā" 'ti, ayam Tathāgatassa pacchimā vācā. Atha kho Bhagavā pathamajjhānam samāpajji, pathamajjhānā vutthahitvā dutiyajjhānam ... tatiyajjhānam ... catutthajjhā-5 nam samāpajji, catutthajjhānā vutthahitvā ākāsānancāyatanam samāākāsānancāyatanasamāpattiyā vutthahitvā vinnānancāyatanam samāpajji, viñnānancāyatanasamāpattiyā vutthahitvā ākincannāyatanam samāpajji, ākincannāyatanasamāpattiyā vutthahitvā nevasannānāsannāyatanam samāpajji, nevasannānāsannāyatanasamāpattiyā vutthahitvā 10 sannāvedayitanirodham samāpajji. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca: "parinibbuto bhante Anuruddha Bhagavā" ti. "Na āvuso Ānanda Bhagavā parinibbuto, saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sannāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vutthahitvā nevasannānāsannāyatanam ... ākincannāyatanam 15 . . . viññānañcāvatanam . . . ākāsānañcāvatanam . . . catutthajjhānam . . . tatiyajjhānam . . . dutiyajjhānam . . . pathamajjhānam samāpajji, pathamajihānā vutthahitvā dutiyajjhānam . . . tatiyajjhānam . . . catutthajjhanam samapajji, catutthajjhana vutthahitva samanantara Bhagavā parinibbāyi. Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā mahābhū-20 micālo ahosi bhimsanako lomahamso, devadundubhiyo ca phalimsu. Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbana Brahma Sahampati imam gātham abhāsi:

> Sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā loke samussayam, yathā etādiso satthā loke appaṭipuggalo Tathāgato balappatto sambuddho parinibbuto ti.

25

35

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbanā Sakko devānam indo imam gātham abhāsi:

Aniccā vata samkhārā uppādavayadhammino, uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesam vūpasamo sukho ti.

30 Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Anuruddho imā gāthāyo abhāsi:

Nâhu assāsapassāso thitacittassa tādino anejo santim ārabbha yam kālam akarī munī. Asallīnena cittena vedanam ajjhavāsayi, pajjotassêva nibbānam vimokho cetaso ahū 'ti. Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Ānando imam gātham abhāsi:

Tadâsi yam bhimsanakam tadâsi lomahamsanam sabbākāravarūpete Sambuddhe parinibbute ti.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

ŏ

THE TEN PRECEPTS.

Atha kho Bhagavā Kapilavatthusmim yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Savatthi tena carikam pakkami. Anupubbena carikam caramano vena Sāvatthi tad avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyas- 10 mato Sāriputtassa upatthākakulam āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike dārakam pāhesi "imam dārakam thero pabbājetū" 'ti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad ahosi: "Bhagavatā sikkhāpadam paññattam 'na ekena dve sāmanerā upatthāpetabbā' ti, ayañ ca me Rāhulo sāmaņero, katham nu kho mayā paţipajjitabban" ti. Bhagavato etam 15 attham ārocesi. "Anujānāmi bhikkhave vyattena bhikkhunā patibalena ekena dve sāmaņere upatthāpetum, yāvatake vā pana ussahati ovaditum anusasitum tavatake upatthapetun" ti. Atha kho samaneranam etad ahosi: "Kati nu kho amhākam sikkhāpadāni, kattha ca amhehi sikkhitabban" ti. Bhagavato etam attham arocesum. Anujanami 20 bhikkhave sāmaņerānam dasa sikkhāpadāni tesu ca sāmaņerehi sikkhitum: pānātipātā veramanī, adinnādānā veramanī, abrahmacariyā veramaņī, musāvādā veramaņī, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaņī, vikālabhojanā veramaņī, naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā veramaņī, mālāgandhavilepanadhāraņamandanavibhūsanatthānā veramaņī, uccā-25 sayanamahāsayanā veramanī, jātarūparajatapatiggahanā veramanī. Anujānāmi bhikkhave sāmaņerānam imāni dasa sikkhāpadāni, imesu ca sāmanerehi sikkhitun" ti.

Pali Reader. 6

Digitized by Google

THE 32 PARTS OF THE BODY.

Atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco mamsam nahāru atthi atthiminjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antaguņam udariyam karīsam pittam semham pubbo lohitam sedo medo assu vasā kheļo singhāņikā lasikā muttam matthake matthalungam. Dvattimsākāram.

THE NOVICE'S QUESTIONS.

Ekan nāma kim. Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. — Dve nāma kim. Nāmañ ca rūpañ ca. — Tīṇi nāma kim. Tisso vedanā. — Cattāri to nāma kim. Cattāri ariyasaccāni. — Pañca nāma kim. Pañc' upādānakkhandhā. — Cha nāma kim. Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. — Satta nāma kim. Satta bojjhangā. — Aṭṭha nāma kim. Ariyo aṭṭhangiko maggo. — Nava nāma kim. Nava sattāvāsā. — Dasa nāma kim. Dasah' angehi samannāgato arahā ti vuccati. Kumārapanham.

THE DUTIES OF A PUPIL.

15

Saddhivihārikena bhikkhave upajjhāyamhi sammāvattitabbam, tatrâyam sammāvattanā: kālass' eva utthāya upāhanā omuncitvā ekamsam uttarāsangam karitvā dantakattham dātabbam, mukhodakam dātabbam, āsanam pannāpetabbam. Sace yāgu hoti bhājanam dhovitvā 20 yāgu upanāmetabbā. Yāgum pītassa udakam datvā bhājanam patiggahetvā nīcam katvā sādhukam aparighamsantena dhovitvā patisāmetabbam. Upajjhāyamhi vutthite āsanam uddharitabbam. Sace so deso uklāpo hoti so deso sammajjitabbo. Sace upajjhāyo gāmam pavisitukāmo hoti nivāsanam dātabbam, patinivāsanam patiggahetabbam, 25 kāyabandhanam dātabbam, saguņam katvā samghātiyo dātabbā, dhovitvā patto saudako dātabbo. Sace upajjhāyo pacchāsamaṇam ākamkhati timaṇḍalam paticchādentena parimaṇḍalam nivāsetvā kāyabandhanam bandhitvā sagunam katvā saṃghātiyo pārupitvā ganthikam

pațimuncitva dhovitva pattam gahetva upajjhayassa pacchasamanena hotabbam. Nâtidure gantabbam, na accasanne gantabbam, pattapariyapannam patiggahetabbam. Na upajjhāyassa bhanamānassa antarantarā kathā opātetabbā, upajjhāyo āpattisāmantā bhanamāno nivāretabbo. Nivattantena pathamataram agantva asanam pannapetabbam, pado- 5 dakam padapitham padakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam, paccuggantva pattacīvaram patiggahetabbam, patinivāsanam dātabbam, nivāsanam patiggahetabbam. Sace civaram sinnam hoti muhuttam unhe otapetabbam, na ca unhe cīvaram nidahitabbam. Cīvaram samharitabbam, cīvaram samharantena caturangulam kannam ussāretvā cīvaram sam- 10 haritabbam, mā majihe bhango ahosîti, obhoge kāyabandhanam kā-Sace pindapāto hoti upajjhāyo ca bhunjitukāmo hoti udakam datvā pindapāto upanāmetabbo. Upajjhāyo pāniyena pucchitabbo. Bhuttavissa udakam datva pattam patiggahetva nīcam katva sadhukam aparighamsantena dhovitvā vodakam katvā muhuttam unhe otāpe- 15 tabbo, na ca unhe patto nidahitabbo. Pattacīvaram nikkhipitabbam, pattam nikkhipantena ekena hatthena pattam gahetva ekena hatthena hetthamancam va hetthapitham va paramasitva patto nikkhipitabbo, na ca anantarahitāya bhūmiyā patto nikkhipitabbo. Cīvaram nikkhipantena ekena hatthena cīvaram gahetvā ekena katthena cīvaravam-20 sam vā cīvararajjum vā pamajjitvā pārato antam orato bhogam katvā cīvaram nikkhipitabbam. Upajjhāyamhi vutthite āsanam uddharitabbam, pādodakam pādapītham pādakathalikam patisāmetabbam, sace so deso uklāpo hoti so deso sammajjitabbo. Sace upajjhāyo nahāyitukāmo hoti nahānam patiyādetabbam, sace sītena attho hoti sītam pati- 25 yādetabbam, sace unhena attho hoti unham patiyādetabbam. upajjhāyo jantāgharam pavisitukāmo hoti cunnam sannetabbam, mattikā temetabbā, jantāgharapītham ādāya upajjhāyassa pitthito pitthito gantvā jantāgharapītham datva cīvaram patiggahetvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, cunnam databbam, mattika databba. ussahati jantagharam pavisitabbam, jantagharam pavisantena mattikaya mukham makkhetvä purato ca pacchato ca paticchadetva jantagharam pavisitabbam. Na there bhikkhu anupakhajja nisiditabbam, na nava bhikkhū āsanena paţibāhetabbā. Jantāghare uppajjhāyassa parikammam kātabbam, jantāgharā nikkhamantena jantāgharapītham ādāya 35 purato ca pacchato ca paticchādetvā jantāgharā nikkhamitabbam.

Udake pi upajjhāyassa parikammam kātabbam, nahātena pathamataram uttaritvā attano gattam vodakam katvā nivāsetvā upajjhāyassa gattato udakam pamajjitabbam, nivāsanam dātabbam, samghāti dātabbā, jantāgharapītham ādāya pathamataram āgantvā āsanam paññā-5 petabbam, pādodakam pādapītham pādakathalikam upanikkhipitabbam, upajjhāyo pāniyena pucchitabbo. Sace uddisāpetukāmo hoti uddisāpetabbo, sace paripucchitukāmo hoti paripucchitabbo. Yasmim vihāre upajjhāyo viharati sace so vihāro uklāpo hoti sace ussahati sodhetabbo, vihāram sodhentena pathamam pattacīvaram nīharitvā ekam-10 antam nikkhipitabbam, nisidanapaccattharanam niharityā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam. Mañco nīcam katvā sādhukam aparighamsantena asamghattantena kavātapittham nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbo. Pītham nīcam katvā sādhukam aparighamsantena asamghattantena kavātapittham nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam. Mancapatipādakā 15 nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbā, khelamallako nīharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbo. apassenaphalakam niharitvā ekamantam nikkhipitabbam, bhummattharanam yathapannattam sallakkhetva niharitva ekamantam nikkhipitabbam. Sace vihare santanakam hoti ulloka pathamam oharetabbam, ālokasandhikannabhāgā pamajjitabbā. Sace gerukapari-20 kammakatā bhitti kannakitā hoti colakam temetvā pīletvā pamajjitabbā, sace kalavannakata bhumi kannakita hoti colakam temetva piletva pamajjitabbā, sace akatā hoti bhūmi udakena paripphositvā sammajjitabbā, mā vihāro rajena ūhannîti. Samkāram vicinitvā ekamantam chaddetabbam.

A TALE OF A PETA.

25

'Kāyo te sabbasovaņņo' ti. Idam Satthari Rājagaham upanissāya Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe viharante aññataram sūkaramukhapetam ārabbha vuttam. Atīte kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane eko bhikkhu kāyena saññato ahosi, vācāya asaññato bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati. 30 So kālam katvā niraye nibbatto. Ekam buddhantaram tattha pacitvā tato cavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahasamīpe Gijjhakūţe pabbatapāde tass' eva kammassa vipākavasena khuppipāsâbhibhūto peto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa kāyo suvaņņavaņņo ahosi, mukham sūkaramukhasadisam. Ath' āyasmā Nārado Gijjhakūṭapabbate vasanto pāto va

sarīrapaṭijagganam katvā pattacīvaram c' ādāya Rājagaham piṇḍacāratthāya gacchanto antarāmagge tam petam disvā tena katakammam pucchanto gātham āha:

> Kāyo te sabbasovaņņo sabbā obhāsate disā, mukhan te sūkarass' eva, kim kammam akarī pure ti.

[Tattha "kāyo te sabbasovaņņo" ti tava kāyo deho sabbo suvaņņavaņņo uttattakanakasannibho, "sabbā obhāsate disā" ti tassa pabhāya
sabbā pi disā samantato pabhāseti vijjoteti, obhāsate ti vā antogadhahetu-attham idam padan ti te kāyo sabbasovaņņo sabbā disā obhāseti
vijjotetīti attho daṭṭhabbo, "mukhan te sūkarass' evā" 'ti mukham 10
pana te sūkarassa viya sūkaramukhasadisam tava mukhan ti attho,
"kim kammam akarī pure" ti tvam pubbe atītajātiyam kīdisam kammam akāsîti pucchati]. Evam so therena pana peto katakammam
puṭṭho gāthāya vissajjento:

Kāyena sañnato āsim, vācāyâsim asannato, tena me tādiso vaṇṇo yathā passasi Nāradā 'ti 15

5

āha. [Tattha "kāyena saññato āsin" ti kāyikena saññamena saññato kāyikena saṁvarena saṁvuto ahosiṁ, "vācāyâsim asaññato" ti vācasikena asaṁvarena samannāgato ahosiṁ, "tenā" 'ti tena ubhayena saññamena ca, "me" ti mayhaṁ, "tādiso vaṇṇo" ti etādiso yathā tvaṁ 20 Nārada paccakkhato passasi evarūpo kāyena manussasaṇṭhāno suvaṇṇavaṇṇo mukhena sūkarasadiso āsin ti yojanā, vaṇṇasaddo hi idha chavisaṇṭhāne va daṭṭhabbo]. Evaṁ peto therena pucchito tam atthaṁ vissajjetvā tam eva kāraṇaṁ katvā therassa ovādaṁ dento gātham āha:

Tan t' āham Nārada brūmi: sāmam diṭṭham idan tayā, mâkāsi mukhasā pāpam, mā [kho] sūkaramukho ahū 'ti.

[Tattha "tan" ti tasmā, "t'āhan" ti te aham, "Nāradā" 'ti theram ālapati, "brūmîti" kathemi, "sāman" ti sayam eva, "idan" ti attano sarīram sandhāya vadati, ayam h' ettha attho: yasmā bhante Nārada idam mama sarīram galato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā manussasaṇṭhānam upari 30 sūkarasaṇṭhānam tayā paccakkhato tāva diṭṭham tasmā te aham ovādavasena vadāmi, kim idan ti peto āha: "mâkāsi mukhasā pāpam, mā kho sūkaramukho ahū" 'ti, tattha "mā" ti paṭisedhe nipāto "mukhasā" ti mukhena, "kho" ti avadhāraṇam, vācāya pāpakammam mā

akāsi mā karohi mā kho sūkaramukho ahū 'ti, aham viya sūkaramukho ahosi yeva, sace pana tvam mukharo hutvā vācāya pāpam kareyyāsi ekamsena sūkaramukho bhaveyyāsi, tasmā mākāsi mukhasā pāpan ti phalapaţisedhanamukhena pi hetum eva paṭisedheti]. Ath' ā ayasmā Nārado Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto catuparisamajjhe nisinnassa Satthuno tam attham ārocesi. Satthā "Nārada, pubbe va mayā so satto diṭṭho" ti vatvā anekākāravokāram vacīduccaritasannissitam ādīnavam vacīsucaritapaṭisamyuttam ānisamsam pakāsento dhammam desesi. Sā desanā sampatta-10 parisāya sātthikā ahosi. Sūkarapetavatthuvaṇṇanā.

THE LEGEND OF THE WEAVER'S DAUGTHER.

'Andhabhuto' ti imam dhammadesanam Sattha Aggalave cetiye viharanto ekam pesakāradhītaram ārabbha kathesi. Ekadivasam hi Āļavivāsino Satthari Āļavim anuppatte nimantetvā dānam adamsu. 15 Satthā bhattakiccāvasāne anumodanam karonto "addhuvam jīvitam, dhuvam maranam, avassam mayā maritabbam, maranapariyosānam me jīvitam, jīvitam eva aniyatam, maraņam niyatan ti evam maraņasatim bhāvetha, yesan hi maranasati abhāvitā te pacchime kāle āsīvisam disvā bhītapuriso viya santāsappattā bheravaravam ravantā kālam ka-20 ronti, yesam pana maranasati bhāvitā te dūrato va āsīvisam disvā dandakena gahetvā chaddetvā thitapuriso viya pacchime kāle na santasanti, tasmā maranasati bhāvetabbā" ti āha. Tam dhammadesanam sutvā avasesā janā sakiccappasutā va ahesum, ekā pana soļasavassuddesikā pesakāradhītā "aho Buddhānani kathā nāma acchariyā, mayā 25 maranasatim bhāvetum vattatîti" rattindivam maranasatim eva bhāvesi. Satthā pi tato nikkhamitvā Jetavanam agamāsi. Sā pi kumārikā tīni vassāni maranasatim bhāvesi yeva. Ath' ekadivasam Satthā paccūsasamaye lokam olokento tam kumārikam attano nānajālassa anto pavittham disva "kin nu kho bhavissatîti" upadharento "imaya kuma-30 rikāya mama dhammadesanam sutadivasato paṭṭhāya tīṇi vassāni maranasati bhavita, idan' aham tattha gantva imam kumarikam cattaro panhe pucchitva taya vissajjentiya va catusu thanesu sadhu-

kāram datvā imam gātham bhāsissāmi, sā gāthāvasāne sotāpattiphale patitthahissati, tam nissaya mahajanassa pi satthika desana bhavissatîti" ñatvä pańcasatabhikkhuparivāro Jetavanā mitvā anupubbena Aggālavavihāram agamāsi. Ālavivāsino "Satthā āgato" ti sutvā vihāram gantvā nimantayimsu. Sā pi kumārikā Satthu 5 āgamanam sutvā "āgato kira mayham pitā sāmī ācariyo punnacandamukho mahā-Gotamabuddho" ti tutthamānasā "ito me tinnam samvaccharānam matthake suvannavanno Satthā ditthapubbo, idāni 'ssa suvannavannam sarīram datthum madhuran ca varadhammam sotum labhissāmîti" cintesi. Pitā pan' assā sālam gacchanto āha: "amma, 10 tasaratantuko aparopito, vidatthimattam anitthitam, tam ajja nitthäpassāmi, sīgham eva tasaram vaddhetvā āharevyāsîti". "aham Satthu dhammam sotukāmā, pitā mam evam āha, kin nu kho Satthu dhammam suņāmi, pitu tasaram vaddhetvā harāmîti". Ath' assā etad ahosi: "pitā mam tasare anāhariyamāne potheyyapi pamāreyyapi, 15 tasmā tasaram vaddhetvā tassa datvā pacchā dhammam sossāmîti" pīthake nisīditvā tasaram vaddhesi. Āļavivāsino pi Satthāram parivisitvā pattam gahetvā anumodanatthāya atthamsu, Satthā "yam aham kuladhītaram nissāya timsayojanamaggam agato sa ajja pi okasam na labhati, tāva okāse laddhe anumodanam karissāmîti" tunhībhūto nisīdi. Evam 20 tunhībhūtam pana Satthāram sadevake loke koci kiñci vattum na visahati. Sā pi kho kumārikā tasaram vaddhetvā pacchiyam thapetvā pitu santikam gacchamānā parisapariyantam patvā Satthāram olokayamānā va agamāsi. Satthā pi gīvam ukkhipitvā tam olokesi. olokitākārenêva aññāsi: "Satthā evarūpāyam parisāyam nisīditvā mam 25 olokento mamagamanam paccasimsati, attano santikam agamanam eva paccāsimsatīti". Sā tasarapacchim thapetvā Satthu santikam agamāsi. Kasmā pana tam Satthā olokesîti. Evam kir' assa ahosi: "esā etto gacchamānā puthujjanakālakiriyam katvā aniyatagatikā bhavissati, mama santikam agantva gacchamana pana sotapattiphalam patva ni- 30 vatagatikā hutvā Tusitavimāne nibbattissatīti". Tassā kira tam divasam maranato mutti nāma n'atthi. Sā olokitasaññānenêva Satthāram upasamkamitvā chabbannānam ramsīnam antaram pavisitvā vanditvā ekamantam atthāsi, tathārupāya parisāya majjhe nisīditvā tunhībhutam Satthāram vanditvā thitakkhane yeva tam āha: "kumārike, kuto āgaccha- 35 sîti". "Na jānāmi bhante" ti. "Kattha gamissasîti". "Na jānāmi bhante"

"Na jānāsîti". "Jānāmi bhante" ti. "Jānāsîti". "Na jānāmi bhante" ti. Iti nam Satthā cattāro panhe pucchi, mahājano ujjhāyi: "hambho passatha, ayam pesakāradhītā Sammāsambuddhena saddhim icchiticchitam katheti, kim nāma na imāya 'kuto āgatâsîti' vutte 'pesa-5 kāragehato' ti vattabbam, 'kaham gacchasîti' vutte 'pesakārasālan' ti vattabbam siyā" ti. Satthā mahājanam nissaddam katvā "kumārike, tvam 'kuto agacchasîti' puţţha kasma 'na janamîti' vadasîti" pucchi. "Bhante, tumhe mama pesakāragehato āgatabhāvam jānātha, kuto āgatāsîti' pucchantā pana 'kuto āgantvā idha nibbattāsîti' pucchatha, 10 aham pana na jānāmi kuto āgantvā idha nibbatt' amhîti". assā Satthā: "sādhu sādhu kumārike mayā pucchitapañho va tayā vissajjito" ti sadhukaram datva uttarim pi pucchi: "'kattha gamissasîti' puțțhā kasmā 'na jānāmîti' vadesîti". "Bhante, tumbe mam 'tasarapacchim gahetvā pesakārasālam gacchasîti' jānātha, 'ito pana 15 gantvā kattha nibbattissasîti' pucchatha, ahan ca ito cutā na jānāmi kattha gantvā nibbattissāmîti". Ath' assā Satthā: "mayā pucchitapañho yeva tayā vissajjito" ti dutiyam pi sādhukāram datvā uttarim pucchi: "atha kasmā 'na jānāsîti' putthā 'jānāmîti' vadesîti". "Bhante mama maranabhāvam jānāmi, tasmā evam vademīti". Ath' assā 20 Satthā: "pucchitapañho yeva tayā vissajjito" ti sādhukāram datvā uttarim pi pucchi: "atha kasmā 'jānāsîti' vutte 'na jānāmîti' vadesîti". "Maranabhāvam eva aham jānāmi bhante, mama rattindivampubbanhādisu pana 'asukakāle nāma marissāmîti' na jānāmi, tasmā evam vadesin" ti. Ath' assā Satthā: "mayā pucchitapañho yeva tayā ka-25 thito" ti catuttham sadhukaram datva parisam amantesi: "ettaka nāma tumhe imāya kathitam na jānātha, kevalam ujjhāyath' eva, yesan hi paññācakkhum n' atthi te andhā eva, yesam paññācakkhum atthi te eva cakkhumanto" ti vatvā imam gātham āha:

Andhabhūto ayam loko, tanuk' ettha vipassati, sakunto jālamutto va appo saggāya gacchatīti.

30

[Tattha "ayam loko" ti ayam lokamahājano paññācakkhuno abhāvena andhabhūto, "tanuk' etthā" 'ti tanuko ettha na bahujano aniccādivasena vipassati, "sakunto jālamutto vā" 'ti yathā chekena sākuņikena jālena ottharitvā gayhamānakesu vaṭṭakesu kocid eva jālato muccati sesā antojālam eva pavisanti tathā Māra-jālena otthaṭesu sattesu bahū apāya-

gāmino honti, "appo" kocid eva satto "saggāya gacchati" sugatim vā nibbānam vā pāpunātiti attho]. Desanāvasāne sā kumārikā sotāpattiphale patitthahi, mahājanassâpi sātthikā desanā ahosîti. Sā pi tasarapacchim gahetvā pitu santikam agamāsi. So pi nisinnako va niddāyi, tassā asallakkhetvā va tasarapacchim upanāmentiyā tasarapacchi ve- 5 makotiyam patihannitya saddam kurumana pati. So pabujihitya gahitanimitten' eva vemam kaddhi, vemakoti gantvā tam kumārikam ure pahari, sā tatth' eva kālam katvā papāta. Ath' assā pitā nam olokento sakalasarīrena lohitamakkhitena patitvā matam addasa. Ath' assa mahāsoko uppajji, so "na me sokam anno nibbāpetum sakkhissatîti" 10 rodanto Satthu santikam gantvā tam attham arocetva "bhante, sokam me nibbāpethā" 'ti āha. Satthā tam samassāsetvā "mā soci, anamataggasmim hi samsare tava evam eva dhitu maranakale paggharitam assum catunnam samuddanam udakato adhikataran" ti vatva anamataggakatham kathesi. So tanubhutasoko Sattharam pabbajjam 15 yācitvā laddhapabbajjūpasampado na cirass' eva arahattam pāpunîti. Pesakāradhītāva vatthum.

THE QUESTIONS OF UTTIYA.

Atha kho Uttiyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham 20 sārānīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisīnņo kho Uttiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca: "kin nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham añnān" ti. "Avyākatam kho etam Uttiya mayā: sassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham añnān" ti. "Kim pana bho Gotama asassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham 25 añnān" ti. "Etam pi kho Uttiya avyākatam mayā: asassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham annān" ti. "Kin nu kho bho Gotama antavā loko . . . anantavā loko . . . tam jīvam tam sarīram . . . annām jīvam añnām sarīram . . . hoti Tathāgato parammaranā . . . na hoti Tathāgato parammaranā . . . hoti ca na ca hoti . . . n' eva hoti 30 na na hoti Tathāgato parammaranā, idam eva saccam, mogham añnan"

ti. "Etam pi kho Uttiya avyākatam mayā: n' eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parammaranā, idam eva saccam, mogham annan" ti. "'Kin nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham annan' ti iti puttho samano 'avyakatam kho etam Uttiya maya: sassato 5 loko, idam eva saccam, mogham annan 'ti vadesi. 'Kim pana bho Gotama asassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham annan' ti iti puttho samāno 'etam pi kho Uttiya avyākatam mayā: asassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham annan' ti vadesi. 'Kin nu kho bho Gotama antava loko . . . anantavā loko . . . tam jīvam tam sarīram . . . annam 10 jīvam annam sarīram . . . hoti Tathāgato parammaraņā . . . na hoti Tathagato parammarana . . . hoti ca na ca hoti Tathagato parammaranā . . . n' eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parammaranā, idam eva saccam, mogham annan' ti iti puttho samano 'etam pi kho Uttiya avyākatam mayā: n' eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parammaraņā, 15 idam eva saccam, mogham aññan' ti vadesi. Atha kiñ carahi bhotā Gotamena vyākatan" ti. "Abhiññāya kho aham Uttiya sāvakānam dhammam desemi sattanam visuddhiya sokaparidevanam samatikkanaya dukkhadomanassanam atthangamaya nayassa adhigamaya nibbanassa sacchikiriyāyā" 'ti. "Yam pan' etam bhavam Gotamo abhinnaya 20 dhammam desesi sattānam visuddhiyā sokaparidevānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassanam atthangamaya nayassa adhigamaya nibbanassa sacchikiriyāya, sabbo ca tena loko niyyissati upaddho vā tibhāgo vā" ti. Evam vutte Bhagavā tunhī ahosi. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etad ahosi: "mā h' evam kho Uttiyo paribbājako pāpakam ditthi-25 gatam patilabhati: 'sabbasamukkamsikam vata me samano Gotamo panham puttho samsadeti no vissajjeti, na nuna visahatiti', tad assa Uttiyassa paribbājakassa dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyā" 'ti. kho āyasmā Ānando Uttiyam paribbājakam etad avoca: āvuso Uttiya upaman te karissāmi, upamāyam idh' ekacce vinnū pu-30 risā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso Uttiya ranno paccantimam nagaram daļhuddāpam daļhapākāratoranam ekadvāram. Tatr' assa dovāriko pandito vyatto medhāvī aññātānam nivāretā ñātānam pavesetā, so tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapatham anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhim vā pākāravivaram vā antamaso 35 bilāranissakkanamattam pi, no ca khv' āssa evam nāņam hoti: 'ettakā pānā imam nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā' ti, atha khv' āssa

evam ettha hoti: 'ye kho keci olārikā pāṇā imam nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā sabbe te iminā dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā' ti. Evam eva kho āvuso Uttiya na Tathāgatassa evam ussukam hoti: 'sabbo vā tena loko niyyissati upaddho vā tibhāgo vā' ti, atha kho evam ettha Tathāgatassa hoti: 'ye kho keci lokamhā niyyimsu 5 vā niyyanti vā niyyissanti vā sabbe te panca nīvaraņe pahāya cetaso upakkilese panāāya dubbalīkaraņe catūsu satipathānesu supatithitacittā satta bojjhange yathābhūtam bhāvetvā evam ete lokamhā niyyimsu vā niyyanti vā niyyissanti vā' ti. Yad eva kho tvam āvuso Uttiya Bhagavantam panham apucchi tad eva tam panham Bhaga-10 vantam annena pariyāyena apucchi. Tasmā te tam Bhagavā na vyākāsîti".

[Pañcame: "tunhī ahosîti" sattūpaladdhiyam thatvā apuccham pucchatîti tunhī ahosi, 'sabbasāmukkamsikam vata mayā sabbapucchānam uttamam puccham pucchito samano Gotamo samsadeti no vis- 15 sajjeti, nanu na sakkā vissajjetun' ti evam pāpikam diţţhim mā paţilabhatîti, "tad assā" 'ti tam evam uppannaditthigatam bhaveyya, "paccantiman" ti yasmā majjhimadese nagarassa uddāpādīni thirāni vā honti dubbalāni vā sabbaso vā pana tesam pākāram hoti tasmā tam agahetvā paccantimam nagaran ti āha, "daļhuddāpan" ti thirapākāra- 20 pādam, "daļhapākāratoraņan" ti thirapākāran c'eva thirapiţţhasamghāṭakañ ca, "ekadvāran" ti kasmā āha, bahudvārasmim hi nagare bahūhi panditadovārikehi bhavitabbam, ekadvāre eko va vattati, Tathāgatassa ca paññāya añño sadiso n'atthi, tasmā sutthu panditabhāvassa opammattham ekam yeva dovārikam dassetum ekadvāran ti āha, "paņdito" 25 ti pandiccena samannagato, "vyatto" ti veyyattiyena samannagato. "medhāvîti" thānuppattiyā paññāsamkhātāya medhāya samannāgato. "anupariyayapathan" ti anupariyayanamakam maggam, "pakarasandhin" ti dvinnam itthakanam apagatatthanam, "pakaravivaran" ti pakārassa chinnatthānam, "tad eva tam panhan" ti tam yeva sassato 30 loko ti ādinā nayena puttham thapanīyam panham, puna pi pucchi, "sabbo ca tena loko" ti sattūpaladdhiyam yeva thatvā annenakārena pucchatîti dasseti].

BUDDHA'S INSTRUCTION TO MALUNKYAPUTTA.

"Yo kho Mālunkyāputta evam vadeyya: 'na tāvâham Bhagavati brahmacariyam carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na vyākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā...pe... n' eva hoti na na hoti Tathā-5 gato parammaranā ti vā' ti, avyākatam eva tam Mālunkyāputta Tathägatena assa, atha so puggalo kālam kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluñkyāputta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāļhapalepanena, tassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā bhisakkam sallakattam upatthapeyyum, evam vadeyya: 'na tāvâham imam sallam āharissāmi yāva na tam 10 purisam jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: khattiyo vā brāhmano vā vesso vā suddo vā' ti, so evam vadeyya: 'na tāvâham imam sallam āharissāmi yāva na tam purisam jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evamnāmo evamgotto iti va...dīgho va rasso va majjhimo va... kaļo va samo va manguracchavi vā... asukasmim gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā..., yāva na 15 tam dhanum janami yen' amhi viddho yadi va capo yadi va kodando yāva na tam jiyam jānāmi yāy' amhi viddho yadi vā akkassa yadi vā santhassa yadi vā nahārussa yadi vā maruvāya yadi vā khīrapaņnino..., yava na tam kandam janami yen' amhi viddho yadi va kaccham yadi vā ropimam ... yassa pattehi vājitam yadi vā gijjhassa yadi 20 vā kankassa yadi vā kulalassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ... yassa nahārunā parikkhittam yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa yadi vā semhārassa..., yāva na tam sallam jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā sallam yadi vā khurappam yadi vā vekandam yadi vā nārācam yadi vā vacchadantam yadi vā karavīrapattan' ti, 25 aññātam eva tam Mālunkyāputta tena purisena assa, atha so puriso kālam kareyya." —

"Sassato loko ti Mālunkyāputta diţţhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissā 'ti evam no, asassato loko ti Mālunkyāputta diţţhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissā 'ti evam pi no, sassato loko ti Mālunkyā-30 putta diţţhiyā sati asassato loko ti vā diţţhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇam santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yes' āham diţţhe va dhamme nighātam pannapemi. Antavā loko ti...pe... Tam jīvam tam sarīran ti...pe... Hoti Tathāgato parammaraṇā ti

... pe ... Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathagato parammarana ti ... pe ... Tasmā ti ha Mālunkyāputta avyākatan ca me avyākatato dhāretha, vyākatan ca me vyākatato dhāretha. Kin ca Mālunkyāputta mayā avyākatam: sassato loko ti Mālunkyāputta mayā avyākatam, asassato loko ti...pe...n' eva hoti na na hoti Tathagato parammarana ti maya 5 Kasmā c' etam Mālunkyāputta mayā avyākatam: na h' etam Mālunkyāputta atthasamhitam n' ādibrahmacariyikam, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhinnāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, tasmā tam mayā avyākatam. ca Mālunkyāputta mayā vyākatam: idam dukkhan ti Mālunkyāputta 10 mayā vyākatam, ayam dukkhasamudayo ti... ayam dukkhanirodho ti ... ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā ti mayā vyākatam. c' etam Mālunkyāputta mayā vyākatam: etam hi Mālunkyāputta atthasamhitam, etam adibrahmacariyikam, etam nibbidaya viragaya nirodhaya upasamāva abhinnāva sambodhāva nibbānāva samvattati, tasmā tam 15 Tasmā ti ha Mālunkyāputta avyākatan ca me avyāmayā vyākatam. katato dhāretha, vyākatañ ca me vyākatato dhārethā" 'ti. avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mālunkyāputto Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandîti.

BUDDHA'S DISCOURSE WITH VACCHAGOTTA.

20

Evam me suttam: Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sārānīyam vītisāretva ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisīnno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam 25 etad avoca: "Kin nu kho bho Gotama 'sassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan' ti evamditthi bhavam Gotamo" ti. "Na kho aham Vaccha evamditthi: sassato loko, idam eva saccam, mogham aññan" ti. "Kim pana... asassato loko"...pe... "Kin nu kho bho Gotama 'sassato loko... ti evamditthi samano Gotamo ti' iti puttho 30 samāno: na kho aham Vaccha evamditthi... ti vadesi"...pe... "Kim pana bhavam Gotamo ādīnavam sampassamāno evam imāni sabbaso ditthigatāni anupagato" ti. "Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha ditthigatam

etam ditthigahanam ditthikantāram ditthivisūkam ditthivipphanditam ditthisamyojanam, sadukkham savighatam saupayasam saparilaham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Asassato loko ti ... pe ... 5 Imam kho aham Vaccha ādīnavam sampassamāno evam imāni sabbaso ditthigatani anupagato" ti. "Atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa kinci ditthigatan" ti. "Ditthigatan ti kho Vaccha, apanītam etam Tathāgatassa. Dittham h' etam Vaccha Tathagatena: iti rupam, iti rupassa samudayo, iti rupassa atthagamo, iti vedana. iti vedanaya samudayo ... atthagamo, 10 iti sannā..., iti samkhārā..., iti vinnānam... Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitanam sabbamathitanam sabba-ahimkara-mamimkara-mananusayānam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā patinissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmîti". "Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhim upapajjatîti". "Upapajjatîti kho Vaccha na upeti". "Tena hi bho 15 Gotama na upapajjatiti". "Na upapajjatîti kho Vaccha na upeti". "Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatîti". "Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatîti kho Vaccha na upeti". "Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatiti". "N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatîti kho Vaccha na upeti". "Evam vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama 20 bhikkhu kuhim upapajjatîti iti puţtho samāno: upapajjatîti kho Vaccha na upetîti vadesi . . . Etthâham bho Gotama annānam āpādim, ettha sammoham āpādim, yā pi me esā bhoto Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarahi antarahitā" ti. "Alam hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya, alam sammohāya. Gambhīro h' ayam Vaccha 25 dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo panito atakkāvacaro nipuno panditavedaniyo, so taya dujjano annaditthikena annakhantikena annarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha tam yev' ettha paţipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā nam vyākareyyāsi. Tam kim mannasi Vaccha, sace te purato aggi jaleyya janeyyasi 30 tvam: ayam me purato aggi jalatîti". "Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jaleyya jāneyyâham: ayam me purato aggi jalatîti". pana tam Vaccha evam puccheyya: yo te ayam purato aggi jalati ayam aggi kim paţicca jalatîti, evam puţtho tvam Vaccha kin ti vyākareyyāsîti". "Sace mam bho Gotama evam puccheyya...evam 35 puttho aham bho Gotama evam vyākareyyam: yo me ayam purato aggi jalati ayam aggi tinakatthupādānam paticca jalatîti". "Sace te

Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvam: ayam me purato aggi nibbuto" ti. "Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbayeyya janevvâham: avam me purato aggi nibbuto" ti. "Sace pana tam Vaccha evam puccheyya: yo te ayam purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamam disam gato, puratthimam vā pacchimam vā uttaram vā dakkhinam vā 5 ti, evam puttho tvam Vaccha kin ti vyākareyyāsîti". "Na upeti bho Gotama, vam hi so bho Gotama aggi tinakatthupādānam paticca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbuto t'eva samkham gacchatîti". "Evam eva kho Vaccha yena rupena Tathagatam pannāpayamāno pannāpeyya tam rūpam Tathāgatassa pahinam 10 ucchinnamulam talavatthukatam anabhavakatam ayatim anuppadadhammain, rupasainkhavimutto kho Vaccha Tathagato gambhiro appameyyo duppariyogaho seyyatha pi mahasamuddo, upapajjatîti na upeti, na upapajjatîti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatîti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatiti na upeti. Yāya vedanāya 15 Tathāgatam pannāpayamāno pannāpeyya sā vedanā Tathāgatassa pahīnā . . . vedanāsamkhāvimutto kho Vaccha Tathāgato gambhīro . . . seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatîti na upeti ... Yāya saññāya ... Yehi samkhārehi ... Yena vinnānena ... na upetîti". Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca: "Seyyathā pi bho 20 Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākhāpalāsam palujjeyya, tacapapatikā palujjeyyum, pheggu palujjevya, so aparena samayena apagatasākhāpalāso apagatatacapapatiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sare patitthito, evam ev' idam bhoto Gotamassa pāvacanam apagatasākhāpalāsam ... suddham 25 sāre patithitam. Abhikkantam bho Gotama, abhikkantam bho Gotama, seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitam vā ukkujjeyya, paţicchannam vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam dhāreyya 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintîti', evam eva bhotā Gotamena anekapariyayena dhammo pakasito. Es' aham bhavantam 30 Gotamam saranam gacchāmi dhamman ca bhikkhusamghan ca, upāsakam mam bhavam Gotamo dharetu ajjatagge panupetam saranagatan" ti. Aggi-Vacchagotta-suttantam.

THE RIGHT VIEWS.

Sāvatthiyam viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Kaccāyanagotto yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam-Ekamantam nisinno kho ayasma Kaccayanagotto Bhaga-5 vantam etad avoca: "Sammāditthi sammāditthîti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante sammāditthi hotîti". "Dvayam nissito kho 'yam Kaccāyana loko yebhuyyena: atthitañ c' eva natthitañ ca. Lokasamudayam kho Kaccāyana yathābhūtam sammappañnāya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti, lokanirodham kho Kaccāyana yathābhūtam sammappaññāya 10 passato yā loke atthitā sā na hoti. Upāyupādānābhinivesanibandho kho 'yam Kaccāyana loko yebhuyyena: tan c' āyam 'upāyupādānam cetaso adhitthanabhinivesanusayam na upeti na upadiyati nadhitthati 'attā me' ti, dukkham eva uppajjamānam uppajjati, dukkham nirujjhamānam nirujjhatîti' na kamkhati na vicikicchati, aparappaccayā ñānam 15 eva 'ssa ettha hoti, ettāvatā kho Kaccāyana sammāditthi hoti. atthîti' kho Kaccayana ayam eko anto, 'sabbam n' atthîti' ayam dutiyo anto, ete te Kaccayana ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathagato dhammam deseti: avijjāpaccayā samkhārā, samkhārappaccayā viññānam — pe — evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti, 20 avijjāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā samkhāranirodho, samkhāranirodhā viññānanirodho — pe — evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotîti".

THERE IS NO EGO.

Atha kho Milindo rājā yen' āyasmā Nāgaseno ten' upasamkami, 25 upasamkamitvā āyasmatā Nāgasenena saddhim sammodi, sammodanī-yam katham sārānīyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Nāgaseno paṭisammodi, yen' eva rañno Milindassa cittam ārādhesi. Atha kho Milindo rājā āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca: "katham bhadanto nāyati, kinnāmo si bhante" ti. "Nāgaseno ti kho aham 30 mahārāja nāyāmi, Nāgaseno ti mam mahārāja sabrahmacārī samudācaranti, api ca mātāpitaro nāmam karonti Nāgaseno ti vā Sūraseno ti

vā Vīraseno ti vā Sīhaseno ti vā, api ca kho mahārāja samkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro nāmamattam yad idam Nāgaseno ti. na h' ettha puggalo upalabbhatîti". Atha kho Milindo rājā evam āha: "sunantu me bhonto pancasatā Yonakā asītisahassā ca bhikkhū, ayam Nāgaseno evam āha: 'na h' ettha puggalo upalabbhatîti', kallan nu kho tad abhinan- 5 ditun" ti. Atha kho Milindo rājā āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca: "sace bhante Nāgasena puggalo n' ūpalabbhati, ko carahi tumhākam cīvara-piņdapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhāram deti, ko tam paribhunjati, ko silam rakkhati, ko bhavanam anuyunjati, ko magga-phala-nibbanani sacchikaroti, ko panam hanati, ko adinnam 10 ādiyati, ko kāmesu micchā carati, ko musā bhaņati, ko majjam pivati, ko pañcānantariyakammam karoti. Tasmā n' atthi kusalam, n' atthi akusalam, n' atthi kusalakusalanam kammanam katta va kareta va, n' atthi sukatadukkatānam kāmmānam phalam vipāko. Sace bhante Nāgasena yo tumhe māreti n' atthi tassâpi pānātipāto, tumhākam pi 15 bhante Nagasena n' atthi acariyo n' atthi upajjhayo n' atthi upasam-'Nāgaseno ti mam mahārāja sabrahmacārī samudācarantîti' yam vadesi, katamo ettha Nagaseno, kin nu kho bhante kesa Nagaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Lomā Nāgaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Nakhā...pe...dantā taco mamsam nahāru atthi atthi- 20 miñjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam antagunam udariyam karīsam pittam semham pubbo lohitam sedo medo assu vasā khelo singhānikā lasikā muttam matthake matthalungam Nagaseno" ti. "Na hi maharaja" 'ti. "Kin nu kho bhante rupam Nāgaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Vedanā... sannā ... 25 samkhārā... vinnānam Nāgaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Kim pana bhante rupa-vedanā-sannā-samkhāra-vinnānam Nāgaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Kim pana bhante aññatra rūpa-vedanā-saññāsamkhāra-viñnānam Nāgaseno" ti. "Na hi mahārājā" 'ti. "Tam aham bhante pucchanto pucchanto na passāmi Nāgasenam, saddo yeva nu 30 kho bhante Nāgaseno, ko pan' ettha Nāgaseno, alikam tvam bhāsasi musāvādam, n' atthi Nāgaseno" ti. Atha kho āyasmā Nāgaseno Milindam rājānam etad avoca: "tvam kho si mahārāja khattiyasukhumālo accantasukhumālo, tassa te mahārāja majjhantikasamayam tattāya bhūmiyā unhāya vālikāya kharā sakkhara-kathala-vālikā madditvā pādena 35 gacchantassa pādā rujanti, kāyo kilamati, cittam upahannati dukkhasa-Pali Reader.

hagatam kāyaviññāṇam uppajjati, kin nu tvam pāden āgato si udāhu vāhanenā" 'ti. "Nâham bhante pāden' āgacchāmi rathenâham āgato 'smîti". "Sace tvam mahārāja rathen' āgato si ratham me ārocehi, kin nu *kho mahārāja īsā ratho" ti. "Na hi bhante" ti. "Akkho ratho" ti. "Na 5 hi bhante" ti. "Cakkāni... rathapanjaram... rathadandako... yugam ... rasmiyo... patodalatthi ratho" ti. "Na hi bhante" ti. "Kin nu kho mahārāja īsā-akkha-cakka-rathapanjara-rathadanda-yuga-rasmi-patodam ratho" ti. "Na hi bhante" ti. Kim pana mahārāja añnatra īsāakkha-cakka-rathapañjara-rathadanda-yuga-rasmi-patodam 10 "Na hi bhante" ti. "Tam aham mahārāja pucchanto pucchanto na passāmi ratham, saddo yeva nu kho mahārāja ratho, ko pan' ettha ratho, alikam tvam mahārāja bhāsasi musāvādam, n' atthi ratho, tvam si mahārāja sakala-Jambudīpe aggarājā, kassa pana tvam bhāyitvā musā bhāsasi, suņantu me bhonto pancasatā Yonakā asītisahassā ca 15 bhikkhū, ayam Milindo rājā evam āha: 'rathenâham āgato 'smîti'. 'sace tvam mahārāja rathen' āgato si ratham me ārocehîti' vutto samāno ratham na sampādeti, kallan nu kho tad abhinanditun" ti. Evam vutte pancasatā Yonakā āyasmato Nāgasenassa sādhukāram datvā Milindam rājānam etad avocum: "idāni kho tvam mahārāja 20 sakkonto bhāsassū" 'ti. Atha kho Milindo rājā āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca: "nâham bhante Nāgasena musā bhaṇāmi, īsañ ca paticca akkhañ ca paticca cakkāni ca paticca rathapanjarañ ca paticca rathadandakan ca paticca ratho ti samkhā samannā pannatti vohāro nāmam pavattatîti". "Sādhu kho tvam mahārāja ratham jānāsi, evam eva 25 kho mahārāja mayham pi kese ca paticca lome paticca...pe... matthalungan ca pațicca rupan ca . . . vinnanan ca pațicca Nagaseno ti samkhā... nāmamattam pavattati, paramatthato pan' ettha puggalo n' ūpalabbhati. Bhāsitam p'etam mahārāja Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā Bhagavato sammukhā:

Yathā hi angasambhārā hoti saddo ratho iti, evam khandhesu santesu hoti satto ti sammutiti".

"Acchariyam bhante Nāgasena, abbhutam bhante Nāgasena, aticitrāni pañhapaṭibhānāni vissajjitāni, yadi Buddho tiṭṭheyya sādhukāram dadeyya, sādhu sādhu Nāgasena, aticitrāni pañhapaṭibhānāni sō vissajjitāni".

No CONTINUOUS PERSONAL IDENTITY.

Rājā āha: "Bhante Nāgasena, yo uppajjati so eva so udāhu añño" ti. Thero āha: "na ca so na ca añño" ti. "Opammam karohîti". "Tam kim mañnasi mahārāja, yadā tvam daharo taruņo mando uttānaseyyako ahosi so yeva tvam etarahi mahanto" ti. "Na hi bhante, 5 añño so daharo taruno mando uttānaseyyako ahosi, añño aham etarahi mahanto" ti. "Evam sante kho mahārāja mātā ti pi na bhavissati, pitā ti pi na bhavissati, ācariyo ti pi na bhavissati, sippavā ti pi na bhavissati, sīlavā ti pi na bhavissati, paññavā ti pi na bhavissati, kin nu kho mahārāja aññā eva kalalassa mātā, aññā abbudassa mātā, 10 aññā pesiyā mātā, aññā ghanassa mātā, aññā khuddakassa mātā, aññā mahantassa mātā, añno sippam sikkhati, anno sikkhito bhavati, anno pāpakammam karoti, aññassa hatthapādā chijjantîti". ", Na hi bhante, tvam pana bhante evam vutte kim vadeyyāsîti". Thero āha: "ahañ ñeva kho mahārāja daharo ahosim taruņo mando uttānaseyyako, ahañ 15 ñeva etarahi mahanto, imañ ñeva kāyam nissāya sabbe te ekasamgahītā" ti. "Opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja kocid eva puriso padīpam padīpeyya, kim so sabbarattim dīpeyyā" 'ti. "Āma bhante. sabbarattim dipeyya" 'ti. "Kin nu kho maharaja ya purime yame acci sā majjhime yāme accîti". "Na hi bhante" ti. "Yā majjhime 20 yāme acci sā pacchime yāme accîti". "Na hi bhante" ti. "Kin nu kho mahārāja añño so ahosi purime yāme padīpo, añño majjhime yāme padīpo, añño pacchime yāme padīpo" ti. "Na hi bhante, tam yeva nissāya sabbarattim padīpito" ti. "Evam eva kho mahārāja dhammasantati sandahati, añão uppajjati, añão nirujjhati, apubbam 25 acarimam viya sandahati, tena na ca so na ca añño pacchimaviññāṇasamgaham gacchatîti". "Bhiyyo opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja khīram duyhamānam kālantarena dadhi parivatteyya, dadhito navanītam, navanītato ghatam parivatteyya, yo nu kho mahārāja evam vadeyya: yam yeva khīram tam yeva dadhi, tam yeva navanītam, tam 30 yeva ghatan ti, sammā nu kho so mahārāja vadamāno vadeyyā" 'ti. "Na hi bhante, tam yeva nissāya sambhūtan" ti. "Evam eva kho mahārāja dhammasantati sandahati, anno uppajjati, anno nirujjhati. apubbam acarimam viya sandahati, tena na ca so na ca añño pacchimaviññānasamgaham gacchatîti". "Kallo si bhante Nāgasenā" 'ti. 35

REBIRTH IS NOT TRANSMIGRATION.

Rājā āha: "Bhante Nāgasena, ko patisandahatîti". Thero āha: "nāmarūpam kho mahārāja paţisandahatîti". "Kim imam yeva nāmarūpam patisandahatīti". "Na kho mahārāja imam yeva nāmarūpam 5 patisandahati, iminā pana mahārāja nāmarūpena kammam karoti sobhanam vā pāpakam vā, tena kammena aññam nāmarūpam paţisandahatîti". "Yadi bhante na imam yeva namarupam patisandahati nanu so mutto bhavissati pāpakehi kammehîti". Thero āha: "yadi na paţisandaheyya mutto bhaveyya pāpakehi kammehi, yasmā ca kho mahārāja 10 patisandahati tasmā na mutto pāpakehi kammehîti". "Opammam ka-"Yathā mahārāja kocid eva puriso añnatarassa purisassa ambam avahareyya, tam enam ambasamiko gahetva ranno dasseyya: 'iminā deva purisena mayham ambā avahatā' ti, so evam vadeyya: 'nâham deva imassa ambe avaharāmi, aññe te ambā ye iminā ropitā, 15 aññe te ambā ye mayā avahaţā, nâham dandappatto' ti, kin nu kho so mahārāja puriso daņdappatto bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Āma bhante, dandappatto bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Kena kāraņenā" 'ti. "Kiñcâpi so evam vadeyya, purimam bhante ambam apaccakkhaya pacchimena ambena so puriso dandappatto bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Evam eva kho mahārāja iminā 20 nāmarūpena kammam karoti sobhanam vā pāpakam vā, tena kammena aññam nāmarūpam paţisandahati, tasmā na mutto pāpakehi kamme-"Bhiyyo opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja koci puriso aññatarassa purisassa sālim avahareyya — pe — ucchum avahareyya — pe —, yathā mahārāja koci puriso hemantike kāle aggim jaletvā 25 visīvetvā avijjhāpetvā pakkameyya, atha kho so aggi añnatarassa purisassa khettam daheyya, tam enam khettasamiko gahetva ranno dasseyya: 'iminā deva purisena mayham khettam daddhan' ti, so evam vadeyya: 'nâham deva imassa khettam jhapemi, añño so aggi yo maya avijjhapito, añño so aggi yen' imassa khettam daddham, naham dandappatto' 30 ti, kin nu kho so mahārāja puriso daņdappatto bhaveyyā"'ti. "Āma bhante, dandappatto bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Kena kāranenā" 'ti. "Kiñcâpi so evam vadeyya, purimam bhante aggim apaccakkhaya pacchimena agginā so puriso daņdappatto bhaveyyā" 'ti. "Evam eva kho mahārāja iminā nāmarūpena kammam karoti sobhanam vā pāpakam vā,

tena kammena aññam nāmarūpam patisandahati, tasmā na mutto pāpakehi kammehîti". "Bhiyyo opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja kocid eva puriso padīpam ādāya mālam abhirūhitvā bhunjeyya, padīpo jhāyamāno tiņam jhāpeyya, tiņam jhāyamānam gharam jhāpeyya, gharam jhāyamānam gāmam jhāpeyya, gāmajano tam purisam gahetvā 5 evam vadeyya: 'kissa tvam bho purisa gāmam jhāpesîti', so evam vadeyya: 'nâham bho gāmam jhāpemi, anno so padīpaggi yassâham ālokena bhunjim, anno so aggi yena gamo jhapito' ti, te vivadamana tava santike agaccheyyum, kassa tvam maharaja attham dhareyyasiti". "Gāmajanassa bhante" ti. "Kimkāraņā" ti. "Kincâpi so evam va- 10 deyya, api ca tato eva so aggi nibbatto" ti. "Evam eva kho mahārāja kincapi annam māranantikam nāmarupam annam patisandhismim nāmarūpam, api ca tato yeva tam nibbattam, tasmā na mutto pāpakehi kammehîti". "Bhiyyo opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja kocid eva puriso daharim dārikam vāretvā sunkam datvā pakka- 15 meyya, sā aparena samayena mahatī assa vayappattā, tato anno puriso sunkam datva vivaham kareyya, itaro agantva evam vadeyya: 'kissa pana me tvam ambho purisa bhariyam nesîti', so evam vadeyya: 'nâham tava bhariyam nemi, annā sā dārikā daharī tarunī yā tayā vāritā ca dinnasunkā ca, annā 'yam dārikā mahatī vayappattā mayā 20 vāritā ca dinnasunkā cā' ti, te vivadamānā tava santike āgaccheyyum, kassa tvam mahārāja attham dhāreyyāsîti". "Purimassa bhante" ti. "Kimkāranā" ti. "Kincapi so evam vadeyya, api ca tato yeva sā mahatī nibbattā" ti. "Evam eva... kammehîti". "Bhiyyo opammam karohîti". "Yathā mahārāja kocid eva puriso gopālakassa hatthato 25 khīraghatam kinitvā tass' eva hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkameyya: 'sve gahetvā gamissāmîti', tam aparajju dadhi sampajjeyya, so agantvā evam vadeyya: 'dehi me khīraghaṭan' ti, so dadhim dasseyya, itaro evam vadeyya: 'nâham tava hatthato dadhim kināmi, dehi me khīraghatan' ti, so evam vadeyya: 'ajānato te khīram dadhi bhūtan' ti, te 30 vivadamānā . . . dhāreyyāsîti". "Gopālakassa bhante" ti. "Kimkāraņā" ti. "Kiñcâpi...tam nibbattan" ti. "Evam eva...kammehîti". "Kallo si bhante Nāgasenā" 'ti.

THE DISAPPEARANCE OF LEARNING.

Pariyatti-antaradhānam nāma. Tepiţake Buddhavacane saţţhakathā pāli yāva titthati tāva pariyatti-antaradhānam nāma na bhavissati. Gacchante gacchante kāle akulino rājāno adhammikā bhavissanti. 5 amaccādayo adhammikā bhavissanti, tato ratthajanapadavāsino ca adhammikā bhavissanti. Etesam adhammikatāya devo sammā na vassati, tato sassāni na sammā sampajjissanti. Tesu asampajiantesu paccayadāyakā bhikkhusamghassa paccaye dātum na sakkhissanti bhikkhū paccaye alabhantā antevāsikānam samgaham na karissanti. 10 Gacchante gacchante kāle pariyatti parihāyissati. Tasmim parihine pathamam eva Mahāpakaranam parihāyissati, tasmim parihīne Yamakam Kathāvatthu Puggalapañnatti Dhātukathā Vibhango Dhammasangaņi pi. Abhidhamma-piţake parihīne Suttanta-piţakam parihāyissati. Suttante parihīne pathamam Anguttara-nikāyo parihāyissati, Anguttara-15 nikāye parihine Samyutta-nikayo Majjhima-nikāyo Dīgha-nikāyo Khudda-nikāyo parihāyissati, Vinaya-piţakena saddhim Jātakam eva Vinaya-pitakam pana lajjino va dharayissanti, gacdhārayissanti. chante gacchante kāle Jātakam pi dhārayitum asakkontā pathamam Vessantara-jātakam parihāyissati, Vessantara-jātake parihīne — pa — 20 Apannaka-jātakam parihāyissati. Jātake parihīne Vinaya-pitakam eva dhārayissanti, gacchante gacchante kāle Vinaya-pitakam parihāyissati. Yāva manussesu catuppādikā gāthā pavattissati tāva pariyatti-antara-Yadā pasanno rājā hatthikkhandhe suvaņņadhānam na bhavissati. camgotake sahassathavikam thapapetva 'Buddhehi kathitam gatham yo 25 jānāti so imam sahassakahāpanam hatthināgena saddhim ganhatū' 'ti nagare yāva dutiyam pi tatiyam pi bherim carapetvā catul pādikagāthajānanakam alabhitvā sahassathavikam puna rājakulam pavesessati tadā pariyatti-antaradhānam nāma bhavissati.

PADHĀNA-SŪTTA.

Sulta-nipata

Tam mam padhānapahitattam nadim Neranjaram pati viparakkamma jhāvantam vogakkhemassa pattivā Namuci karunam vācam bhāsamāno upāgami: "kiso tvam asi dubbanno, santike maranan tava, 2. 5 Sahassabhago maranassa, ekamso tava jivitam, jīva bho, jīvitam seyyo, jīvam puññāni kāhasi. Carato ca te brahmacariyam aggihuttan ca juhato pahūtam cīyate puñnam, kim padhānena kāhasi. Duggo maggo padhānāya dukkaro durabhisambhavo", 10 imā gāthā bhaṇam Māro atthā Buddhassa santike. Tam tathāvādinam Māram Bhagavā etad abravi: "pamattabandhu pāpima yen' atthena idhâgato. Anumattena pi puñnena attho mayham na vijjati, yesañ ca attho puññānam te Māro vattum arahati. 7. 15 Atthi saddhā tato viriyam paññā ca mama vijjati, evam mam pahitattam pi kim jīvam anupucchasi. 8. Nadīnam api sotāni ayam vāto visosaye, kiñ ca me pahitattassa lohitam n' upasussaye. Lohite sussamānamhi pittam semban ca sussati, 20 mamsesu khiyamānesu bhiyyo cittam pasīdati, bhiyyo sati ca paññā ca samādhi mama tiţţhati. Tassa mêvam viharato pattass' uttamavedanam kāme napekkhate cittam, passa sattassa suddhatam. Kāmā te pathamā senā, dutiyā arati vuccati, 25 tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī tanhā pavuccati. Pancami thinamiddhan te, chattha bhiru pavuccati, sattamī vicikicchā te, makkho thambho te atthamo. Lābho siloko sakkāro micchāladdho ca yo yaso yo c' attānam samukkamse pare ca avajānati 30 Esā Namuci te senā Kanhassâbhippahāranī, na nam asūro jināti, jetvā ca labhate sukham. Esa munjam parihare, dhi-r-atthu idha jivitam, sangāme me matam seyyo yan ce jīve parājito.

Pagālhā ettha na dissanti eke samanabrāhmaņā, tañ ca maggam na jananti yena gacchanti subbata. 17. Samantā dhajinim disvā vuttam Māram savāhanam yuddhāya paccuggacchāmi mā mam thānā acāvayi. 18. Yam te tam na-ppasahati senam loko sadevako tam te pannāya bhanjāmi āmam pattam va amhanā. Vasim karitvā samkappam satin ca suppatitthitam ratthā rattham vicarissam sāvake vinayam puthu. Te appamattā pahitattā mama sāsanakārakā akāmassa te gamissanti yattha gantvā na socare". "Satta vassāni Bhagavantam anubandhim padā padam. otāram nādhigacchissam Sambuddhassa satīmato. Medavannam va pāsānam vāyaso anupariyagā: 'ap' ettha mudum vindema, api assādanā siyā'. **23**. Aladdhā tattha assādam vāyas' etto apakkami. kāko va selam āsajja nibbijjāpema Gotamam". 24. Tassa sokaparetassa vīnā kacchā abhassatha, tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathā 'ti.

DHANIYA-SUTTA

Sn.

20 (Dhaniyo gopo:)

5

10

15

"Pakkodano duddhakhīro 'ham asmi | anutīre Mahiyā samānavāso, channā kuţi, āhito gini, | atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 1. (Bhagavā:)

"Akkodhano vigatakhilo 'ham asmi | anutīre Mahiy' ekarattivāso, 25 vivaṭā kuṭi, nibbuto gini, | atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 2. (Dhaniyo gopo:)

"Andhakamakasā na vijjare, | kacche rūļhatiņe caranti gāvo, vuṭṭhim pi saheyyum āgatam, | atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 3. (Bhagavā:)

30 "Baddhā hi bhisī susamkhatā, | tiṇṇo pāragato vineyya ogham, attho bhisiyā na vijjati, | atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 4. (Dhaniyo gopo:)

"Gopī mama assavā alolā | dīgharattam samvāsiyā manāpā, tassā na suņāmi kinci pāpam, | atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 5.

(Bhagavā:)	
"Cittam mama assavam vimuttam dīgharattam paribhāvitam sudantam.	
pāpam pana me na vijjati, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 6.	
(Dhaniyo gopo:)	
"Attavetanabhato 'ham asmi, puttā ca me samāniyā arogā,	,
tesam na suņāmi kinci pāpam, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 7.	
(Bhagavā:)	
"Nâham bhatako 'smi kassaci, nibbiṭṭhena carāmi sabbaloke,	
attho bhatiyā na vijjati, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 8.	
(Dhaniyo gopo:))
"Atthi vasā, atthi dhenupā, godharaņiyo paveniyo pi atthi,	
usabho pi gavampatī ca atthi, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 9.	
(Bhagavā:)	
"N' atthi vasā, n' atthi dhenupā, godharaṇiyo paveniyo pi n' atthi,	
usabho pi gavampatîdha n'atthi, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 10. 15	•
(Dhaniyo gopo:)	
"Khīlā nikhātā asampavedhī, dāmā munjamayā navā susaņṭhānā,	
na hi sakkhinti dhenupâpi chettum, atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva". 11.	
(Bhagavā:)	
"Usabho-r-iva chetva bandhanāni nāgo pūtilatam va dālayitvā	
nâham puna upessam gabbhaseyyam, atha ce patthayas \bar{i} pavassa deva". 12. 20)
Ninnañ ca thalañ ca purayanto mahamegho pavassi tavad eva,	
sutvā devassa vassato imam attham Dhaniyo abhāsatha: 13.	
"Lābhā vata no anappakā ye mayam Bhagavantam addasāma.	
saraṇam tam upema cakkhuma, satthā no hohi tuvam mahāmuni. 14.	
Gopī ca ahañ ca assavā, brahmacariyam Sugate carāmase,	,
jātimaraņassa pāragā dukkhass' antakarā bhavāmase". 15.	
(Māro pāpimā:)	
"Nandati puttehi puttimā, gomiko gohi tath' eva nandati,	
upadhī hi narassa nandanā, na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhi". 16.	
(Bhagavā:) 30)
"Socati puttehi puttimā, gomiko gohi tath' eva socati,	
upadhī hi narassa socanā, na hi so socati yo nirūpadhîti". 17.	

SELECTIONS FROM THE DHAMMAPADA.

Yathâpi bhamaro puppham vannagandham ahethayam paleti rasam ādāva evam gāme munī care. (49). Na tena bhikkhu bhavati yavata bhikkhate pare vissam dhammam samādāva bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā. (266). Yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca bāhetvā brahmacariyavā samkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū 'ti vuccati. Na jatāhi na gottena na jaccā hoti brāhmano, yamhi saccañ ca dhammo ca so suci so ca brāhmano. (393).Kin te jatāhi dummedha, kin te ajinasātiyā, 10 abbhantaran te gahanam, bāhiram parimajjasi. Pamsukuladharam jantum kisam dhamanisanthatam ekam vanasmim jhayantam tam aham brumi brahmanam. (395).Ekam dhammam atītassa musāvādissa jantuno vitinnaparalokassa n' atthi papam akariyam. 15 Sudassam vajjam añnesam attano panaduddasam, paresam hi so vajjani opunati yatha bhusam, attano pana chādeti kalim va kitavāsatho. (252). Ayasā va malam samutthitam | tadutthāya tam eva khādati 20 evam atidhonacārinam | sakakammāni nayanti duggatim. Na hi pāpam katam kammam sajju khīram va muccati, dahantam bālam anveti bhasmāchanno va pāvako. Na hi verena verāni sammant' idha kudācanam. averena ca sammanti, esa dhammo sanantano. (5). Mā piyehi samāganchi appiyehi kudācanam, 25 piyān' adassanam dukkham appiyānan ca dassanam. (210). Udakam hi nayanti nettikā, | usukārā namayanti tejanam, dārum namayanti tacchakā, | attānam damayanti panditā. (80). Selo yathā ekaghano vātena na samīrati evam nindāpasamsāsu na saminjanti panditā. 30 Yathā agāram succhannam vutthi na samativijihati evam subhāvitam cittam rāgo na samativijihati. (14). Yo ve uppatitam kodham ratham bhantam va dharaye tam aham sārathim brūmi, rasmiggāho 'taro jano. (222).

Sevvo avogulo bhutto tatto aggisikhūpamo yañ ce bhuñjeyya dussilo ratthapindam asaññato. (308).Yo sahassam sahassena sangāme mānuse jine ekañ ca jeyya-m-attanam sa ve sangamajuttamo. (103).Aciram vat' ayam kayo pathavim adhisessati 5 chuddho apetaviññāno nirattham va kalingaram. Parijinnam idam riipam roganiddam pabhangunam, bhijjati pūtisandeho, maranantam hi jīvitam. Dīghā jāgarato rattī, dīgham santassa yojanam, dīgho bālānam samsāro saddhammam avijānatam. 10 'Sabbe samkhārā aniccā' ti yadā paññāya passati atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā. 'Sabbe samkhārā dukkhā' ti yadā pannāya passati atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā. 'Sabbe dhammā anattā' ti yadā paññāya passati 15 atha nibbindatī dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā. (279). Yo ca Buddhañ ca Dhammañ ca Samghañ ca saranam gato cattāri ariyasaccāni sammappañnāya passati: (190). Dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamam ariyañ c' atthangikam maggam dukkhupasamagaminam. 20 Etam kho saranam khemam etam saranam uttamam, etam saranam agamma sabbadukkha pamuccati. Divā tapati ādicco, rattim ābhāti candimā, sannaddho khattiyo tapati, jhāyī tapati brāhmaņo, atha sabbam ahorattim Buddho tapati tejasā. (387). 25 Idha nandati pecca nandati | katapuñño, ubhayattha nandati, 'puñnam me katan' ti nandati, | bhiyyo nandati suggatim gato.

THE GATHA'S OF MALUNKYAPUTTA.

Therag.

Manujassa pamattacārino | taṇhā vaḍḍhati māluvā viya, so palavatī hurāhuram | phalam iccham va vanasmi vānaro. 1. 30 Yam esā sahatī jammī taṇhā loke visattikā sokā tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivaḍḍham va bīraṇam. 2. Yo c' etam sahatī jammim taņham loke duraccayam sokā tamhā papatanti udabindu va pokkharā. 3.

Tam vo vadāmi bhaddam vo yāvant' ettha samāgatā: taṇhāya mūlam khaṇatha usīrattho va bīraṇam, mā vo naļam va soto va Māro bhanji punappunam. 4 Karotha Buddhavacanam, khaṇo ve mā upaccagā, khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. 5.

Pamādo rajo sabbadā, pamādānupatito rajo, appamādena vijjāya abbahe sallam attano ti. 6.

5

10

15

20

25

30

THE GATHA'S OF MAHAPAJAPATI GOTAMI.

Therig.

Buddhavīra namo ty-atthu sabbasattānam uttama yo mam dukkhā pamocesi aññañ ca bahukam janam. 1. Sabbadukham pariññātam, hetutanhā visositā, ariyatṭhangiko maggo nirodho phusito mayā. 2. Mātā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahum, yathābhuccam ajānantī samsarī 'ham anibbisam. 3. Diṭṭho hi me so Bhagavā, antimo 'yam samussayo, vikkhīno jātisamsāro, n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. 4. Āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccam daļhaparakkame samagge sāvake passa, esā Buddhāna vandanā. 5. Bahūnam vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamam, vyādhimaranatunnānam dukkhakkhandham vyapānudi. 6.

Kapirāja-cariya.

Yadā aham kapi āsim nadīkūle darīsaye pīlito sumsumārena gamanam na labhāmi 'ham. 1. Yamh' okāse aham thatvā orapāram patām' aham tatth' acchi Satthu-vadhako kumbhīlo ruddadassano. 2. So mam asamsi: "ehîti", aham "emiti" tam vadi, tassa matthakam akkamma parakūle patitthahim. 3. Na tassa alikam bhanitam yathāvācam akās' aham, saccena me samo n' atthi, esā me saccapāramîti. 4.

THE COUNCIL OF MAHAKASSAPA.

Satt' eva satasahassāni bhikkhusamghā samāgatā arahā khīnāsavā suddhā sabbe gunaggatam gatā. Te sabbe vicinityāna uccinityā varam varam pañcasatānam therānam akamsu samghasammatam. 5 Dhutavādānam aggo so Kassapo Jinasāsane. bahussutānam Ānando, vinaye Upālipaņdito, Dibbacakhumhi Anuruddho, Vañgīso paţibhānavā. [Punno ca dhammakathikānam, vicitrakathī Kumārakassapo], Vibhajjanamhi Kaccano, Kotthito patisambhida, 10 aññe p' atthi mahātherā agganikkhittakā bahū. 5. Tehi c' aññehi therehi katakiccehi sādhuhi pañcasatehi therehi dhammavinayasamgaho therehi katasamgaho theravado ti vuccati. 6. Upālim vinayam pucchitvā dhammam Ānandasavhayam 15 akamsu dhammasamgaham vinayan capi bhikkhavo. Mahākassapathero ca Anuruddho mahāganī Upālithero satimā Ānando ca bahussuto Aññe bahu-abhiññātā sāvakā Satthuvannitā pattapațisambhidā dhīrā chalabhiññā mahiddhikā 20 samādhijhānam anucinnā saddhamme pāramīgatā Sabbe pañcasatā therā navangam Jinasāsanam uggahetvāna dhāresum Buddhasetthassa santike. Bhagavato sammukhā sutvā patiggahetvā ca sammukhā dhammañ ca vinayañ câpi kevalam Buddhadesitam 25 Dhammadharā vinayadharā sabbe pi āgatāgamā asamhīrā asamkuppā Satthukappā sadā garū 12. [Aggasantike gahetvā — aggadhammā tathāgatā —] agganikkhittakā therā aggam akamsu samgaham, sabbo pi so theravado aggavado ti vuccati. 13. 30 Sattapanna-guhe ramme therā pañcasatā gaņī nisinnā pavibhajjimsu navangam Satthusāsanam. Suttam geyyam veyyakaranam gathudanitivuttakam jātakabbhutavedallam navangam Satthusāsanam].

Pavibhajja imam therā saddhammam avināsanam vaggapaññāsakan nāma samyuttañ ca nipātakam āgamapitakam nāma akamsu suttasammatam. Yāva titthanti saddhammā samgaham na vinassati tāvatā sāsan' addhānam ciram titthati Satthuno. 5 [Katvā dhammañ ca vinavam samgaham sāsanāraham samkampi acalā bhūmi dalhā appativattiyā]. Yo koci samano câpi brāhmano ca bahussuto parappavādakusalo vālavedhī samāgato na sakkā pativattetum. Sineru va suppatitthito. 10 Devo Māro vā Brahmā ca ye keci pathavitthitā na passanti aņumattam kinci dubbhāsitam padam. Evam sabbangasampannam dhammavinayasamgaham suvibhattam supaticchannam Satthu sabbaññutāya ca. Mahākassapapāmokkhā therā pañcasatā ca te 15 ñatvā janassa sandeham akamsu dhammasamgaham. 22.

THE CONQUEST OF CEYLON.

Sabbalokahitam katvā patvā santim khanam param parinibbana-mancamhi nipanno lokanayako 20 Devatāsannipātamhi mahantamhi mahāmuni Sakkam tatra samipattham avoca vadanam varam: "Vijayo Lāļavisayo Sīhabāhunarindajo eko Lankam anuppatto sattamaccasatanugo, Patithissati devinda Lankayam mama sasanam, 25 tasmā saparivāran tam rakkha Lankan ca sādhukam". Tathāgatassa devindo vaco sutvā visārado devass' Uppalavannassa Lankārakkham samappayi. Sakkena vuttamatto so Lafikam agamma sajjukam paribbājakavesena rukkhamūlam upāvisi. Vijayappamukhā sabbe tam upecca apucchisum: 30 "ayam bho ko nu dīpo" ti, "Lankādīpo" ti abruvi, "Na santi manujā ettha, na ca hessati vo bhayam" iti vatvā kundikāyam te jalena nisinciya 8.

Suttañ ca tesam hatthesu laggetvā nabhasâgamā. dassesi sonirupena paricarika-vakkhini. Eko tam vāriyanto pi rājaputtena anvagā "gāmamhi vijjamānamhi bhavanti sunakhā" iti. Tassā ca sāminī tattha Kuvenī nāma yakkhinī 5 nisīdi rukkhamūlamhi kantantī tāpasī viya. Disvāna so pokkharanim nisinnam tan ca tāpasim tattha nahātvā pivitvā c' ādāya ca mulālayo Vārin ca pokkhare heva sā vutthāsi tam abruvi: "bhakkho si mama, titthā" 'ti, ālhābaddho va so naro. 13. 10 Parittasuttatejena bhakkhetum sā na sakkuni yāciyanto pi tam suttam nadā yakkhiniyā naro. Tam gahetvā surungāvam rudantam vakkhinī khipi. evam ekekaso tattha khipi sattasatāni pi. Anāyantesu sabbesu Vijayo bhayasankito 15 naddhapañcāyudho gantvā disvā pokkharanim subham 16. Apassi-m-uttinnapadam hasantin c' eva tāpasim. "imāya khalu bhaccā me gahītā nū" 'ti cintiya: "Kim na passasi bhacce me bhoti tvam" iti āha tam, "kim rājaputta bhaccehi, piva nahāyā" 'ty-āha sā. 20 "Yakkhinī tāva jānāti mama jātin" ti nicchito sīgham sanāmam sāvetvā dhanum sandhāy' upāgato. Yakkhim ādāya gīvāya nārāca-valayena so vāmahatthena kesesu gahetvā dakkhinena tu Ukkhipitvā asim āha: "bhacce me dehi dāsi, tam 25 māremîti", bhayatthā sā jīvitam yāci yakkhinī: 21. "Jīvitan idehi me sāmi, rajjam dassāmi te aham. karissām' itthikiccañ ca aññam kiñca yathicchitam". Adubhatthaya sapatham so tam yakkhim akarayi, "ānehi bhacce sīghan" ti vuttamattā va sā nayi. 30 "Ime chātā" ti vuttā sā tandulādi viniddisi bhakkhitanam vanijanam navattham vividham bahum. 24. Bhaccā te sādhayitvāna bhattāni vyanjanāni ca rājaputtam bhojayitvā sabbe câpi abhunjisum. Dāpitam Vijayen' aggam yakkhī bhunjiya pīnitā, 35 solasavassikam rūpam māpayitvā manoharam

Rājaputtam upāganchi sabbābharanabhūsitā, māpesi rukkhamūlasmim sayanan ca mahāraham 27. Sānivā suparikkhittam vitānasamalamkatam. tam disvā rājatanayo pekkham attham anāgatam 28. Katvāna tāva samvāsam nipajji sayane sukham, 5 sānim parikkhipitvāna sabbe bhaccā nipajjisum. 29. Rattim turiyasaddan ca sutvā gitaravan ca so apucchi sahasemānam "kimsaddo" iti yakkhinim. 30. "Rajjan ca sāmino devyam sabbe yakkhe ca ghātiya. manussāvāsakāraņā yakkhā mam ghātessanti hi" 10 Iti cintiva vakkhī sā abruvi rājanandanam: "Sirīsavatthu nāmena sāmi yakkhapuram idam, 32. Tattha jetthassa yakkhassa Lankanagaravasini kumārikā idh' ānītā, tassā mātā ca āgatā, Āvāhamangale tattha idhāpi ussavo mahā 15 vattate, tattha saddo 'yam, mahā h' esa samāgamo, **34.** Ajj' eva yakkhe ghātehi, na hi sakkā itoparam", so āhâ: "'dissamāne te ghātessāmi katham aham". "Tattha saddam karissāmi, tena saddena ghātaya, āvudham m' ānubhāvena tesam kāye patissati". 20 Tassā sutvā tathā katvā sabbayakkhe aghātayi, sayam pi laddhavijayo yakkharaja-pasadhanam 37. Pasādhanehi sesehi tam tam bhaccam pasādhayi, katipāham vasitv' ettha Tambapannim upāgami. 25 Māpayitvā Tambapanninagaram Vijayo tahim vasi vakkhinivā saddhim amaccaparivārito. 39. Nāvāya bhumim otinnā Vijayappamukhā tadā kilantā pāninā bhūmim ālambiya nisīdisum, 40. Tambabhumirajophuttho tambapanni yato ahu 80 so deso c' eva dipo ca Tambapanni tato ahu, Sīhabāhu narindo so sīham ādiņņavā iti Sīhalo, tena sambandhā ete sabbe pi Sīhalā. 42.

Buddhaghosa.

Makaramsa

Bodhimandasamīpamhi jāto brāhmanamānavo	
vijjāsippakalāvedī tīsu vedesu pārago 1.	
Sammāviñnātasamayo sabbavādavisārado	
vādatthī sabbadīpamhi āhiņdanto pavādino 2.	ŏ
Vihāram ekam āgamma rattim Pātanjalī-matam	
parivatteti sampunnapadam suparimandalam. 3.	
Tatth' eko Revato nāma mahāthero vijāniya	
"mahāpañňo ayam satto dametum vattatîti" so 4.	
"Ko nu gadrabharāvena viravanto" ti abruvi,	10
"gadrabhānam rave attham kim jānāsîti" āha tam. 5.	
"Aham jāne" ti vutto so otāresi sakam matam,	
vuttam vuttam viyākāsi, virodham pi ca dassayi, 6.	
"Tena hi tvam sakam vādam otārehi" ca codito	
pālim āhâbhidhammassa, attham assa na so 'dhigā. 7.	15
Āha: "kass' eso manto" ti, "Buddhamanto" ti so 'bruvi,	
"dehi me tan" ti vutte hi "ganha pabbajja tam" iti. 8.	
Mantatthī pabbajitvā so uggaņhi Pitakattayam,	
"ekāyano ayam maggo" iti pacchā tam aggahi. 9.	
Buddhassa viya gambhīraghosattā nam viyākarum	20
'Buddhaghoso' ti, so sobhi Buddho viya mahītale. 10.	
Tattha Ñāṇodayam nāma katvā pakaraṇam tadā	
Dhammasanganiyâkasi kandam so Atthasalinim. 11.	
Parittațțhakathañ c' eva kātum ārabhi buddhimā,	
tam disvā Revato thero idam vacanam abruvi: 12.	25
"Pālimattam idhânītam, n' atthi Aṭṭhakathā idha,	
tathâcariyavādā ca bhinnarūpā na vijjare, 13.	
Sīhalaţţhakathā suddhā Mahindena matīmatā	
sangītittayam āruļham Sammāsambuddhadesitam 14.	
Sāriputtādigītañ ca kathāmaggam samekkhiya	30
katā Sīhalabhāsāya Sīhalesu pavattati. 15.	
Tam tattha gantvā sutvā tvam Māgadhānam niruttiyā	
parivattehi, sā hoti sabbalokahitāvahā". 16.	

Pali Reader.

Digitized by Google

8

Evam vutto pasanno so nikkhamitvā tato imam dīpam āgā imass' eva rañno kāle mahāmati. Mahāvihāram sampatto vihāram sabbasādhunam Mahāpadhānagharam gantvā Samghapālassa santikā Sīhalatthakatham sutvā theravādan ca "sabbaso 5 Dhammassāmissa eso va adhippāyo" ti nicchiya Tattha samgham samanetva "katum atthakatham mama potthake detha sabbe" ti āha. Vīmamsitum sa tam Samgho gathadvayam tassa dasi: "samatthiyam tava ettha dassehi, tam disva sabbe dema 'ti potthake". 10 Pıtakattayam etth' eva saddhim Atthakathaya so Visuddhimaggam nāmākā samgahetvā samāsato. Tato samgham samuhetva Sambuddhamatakovidam Mahābodhisamīpamhi so tam vācetum ārabhi. Devatā tassa nepuñnam pakāsetum mahājane 15 chādesum potthakam, so pi dvattikkhattum pi tam akā. Vācetum tative vāre potthake samudāhate potthakadvayam aññam pi santhapesum tahim marū. Vācayimsu tadā bhikkhū potthakattayam ekato, ganthato atthato vâpi pubbāparavasena vā 20 Theravādehi pālīhi pādehi vyanjanehi ca añnathattam ahu n' eva potthakesu pi tīsu pi. Atha ugghosayi samgho tutthahattho visesato: "nissamsayam sa Metteyyo" iti vatvā punappunam 28. Saddhim Atthakathāyâdā potthake Piţakattaye, 25 Ganthākare vasanto so vihāre dūrasamkare 29. Parivattesi sabbā pi Sīhalatthakathā tadā sabbesam mulabhasaya Magadhaya niruttiya. Sattānam sabbabhāsānam sā ahosi hitāvahā. theriyācariyā sabbe Pālim viya tam aggahum. 30 Atha kattabbakiccesu gatesu parinitthitim vanditum so Mahābodhim Jambudīpam upāgami.

Siddhir astu, subham astu.

NOTES.

Sumsumāra-Jātaka p. 1—2,15 — Jāt. (208) II 158,23—160,19 (The Jātaka together with its commentary, edited by V. Fausbøll. Vol. I-VII. London 1877-97). Translations: 1) Jat. II, transl. by W. H. D. Rouse p. 111. (The Jātaka or Stories of the Buddha's former births. Translated by various hands. Vol. I-III. Cambridge. 1895-97), 2) Jātaka Tales from the Pali by R. Morris [reprinted from the Folk-Lore Journal II-IV.] (1887) p. 52. — This tale is to be found in the Northern Buddhist Literature in Mahāvastu (ed. by E. Sénart), vol. II 246—50 (Markaṭa-Jātaka) and a Chinese version in Beal's Romantic Legend of Sākya-Buddha from Chinese-Sanskrit (London 1875) p. 231, cp. the Vanara-Jataka (342) III 133 and the following tale (Jat. Nr. 57). Other parallels: Pancatantra IV, 1; Çukasaptati Nr. 67; Kathā-Sarit-Sāgara (transl. by C. H. Tawney) vol. II p. 84. Literature: R. Morris: Contemporary Review vol. 39, Academy XX 161 (1881), JPTS 1884 p. 108). R. Otto Franke: indische Fabel bei den Suahelis. Wiener Zeitschr. f. d. Kunde des Morgenlandes VII 215 & 384, cp. that interesting parallel Russian folk-tale communicated by Rouse in his translation p. 110 and the literature quoted there. — P. 1,21 dhamme sudhammataya (Ed. dhammesu dhammatāya) cp. Jāt. VI 527,8. P. 2,13 Ed. vancito me si, but [me] must be The metre is here (and in the following verses, if omitted metri causa. not otherwise noticed) Anustubh (or the common Cloka). For this metre see the very useful treatise on Pāli-metres by V. Fausbøll in the edition of Dhammapada (1855) p. 439-41 (cp. Lanman: Sanskrit Reader p. The first verse p. 2,10-11 = Jat. III 133,26 (cp. V 122,20).

Vānabinda-Jātaka p. 2,16—3,28 — Jāt. (57) II 278.17—280,17. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by R. Chalmers p. 142; 2) Morris, Jātaka Tales p. 54; 3) P. Steinthal, Aus den Geschichten früherer Existenzen Buddhas. Zeitschrift für vergl. Literaturgeschichte N. F. VII 306—7. The

Digitized by Google

same tale occurs once more in the Jāt. Nr. 224, Kumbhīla-Jātaka II 206, but with two Gāthā's; cp. Cariyā-Piṭaka III 7 (p. 97), printed below p. 108, and the preceding tale. — P. 3,s Ed. pāsāņo kim paṭivacanam na dassati. Puna I don't believe that Mr. Steinthal is right in taking dassati as having the signification of a preteritum; see the note to his translation. The verse — Jāt. II 206,s, and with the following words in the second pāda: saddhassa gharamesino — Sn. v. 188, SN vol. I 215,s (Mr. Feer proposes the reading damo for dhammo in the 3. pāda), and Ps. I, fol. kr. 4.

BAKA-JĀTAKA p. 3,29—5,22 — Jāt. (38) I 221,22—223,27; ed. by L. H. Elwell: Nine Jātakas, Pāli Text with Vocabulary (Boston 1886) p. 28. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 96; 2) T. W. Rhys Davids, Buddhist Birth Stories (London 1880) p. 317—21. Parallels: Baka-Jātaka (236) II 233; Pañcatantra I 7; Hitopadeça IV 6; Tantrākhyāna 37; KSS by Tawney II 31. Literature: Benfey: Pantschatantra I 175; The Fables of Bidpai ed. by J. Jacobs p. LXXIV (Folk-Lore VII 69); A. Cunningham: The Stūpa of Bharhut (London 1879) p. 49. — P. 4,8 Ed. gahetvā etam; 4,23 Ed. pāpetvā, Cod C^v pātetvā; 5,21 accanta, adv. — accantam; 5,22 ārādhe, pot. — ārādheyya (from ārādheti), kakkaṭakā, abl. with euphonic m.

NIGRODHAMIGA-JĀTAKA p. 5,23—8,12 — Jāt. (12) I 149,16—153,13; Jātakaṭṭhakathā ed. by Sīlānanda (1—2 Colombo 1892—93) p. 117. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 39; 2) Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. 205. Parallels: Jāt. (385) III 270; Oesterley: Gesta Romanorum (1872) Nr. 110 p. 444 (cp. p. 730). Literature: M. Gaster: The Nigrodhamiga-Jātaka and the life of St. Eusthatius Placitus. JRAS 1894 p. 335 (cp. 1893 p. 869). Sculptured scenes of this tale are found amongst the remains of the Bharhut-Stūpa, Cunningham Pl. XXV, 1 (cp. XLIII, 2). — P. 6,25 Ed. dhammagaṇṭhika. The verse p. 7,33—34 — Jāt. IV 43,13, Dhpd. (1855) p. 329 (cp. Mahāvastu I 366).

Sīhacamma-Jātaka p. 8,13—9,4 — Jāt. (189) II 109,21—110,25; Five Jātakas by V. Fausbøll (Copenhagen 1861) p. 14; Elwell: Nine Jātakas p. 2. Translations: Five Jātakas p. 39; Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. V; Jāt. II transl. by Rouse p. 76. Parallels: Pañcatantra IV 7; Hitopadeça III, 2; KSS. by Tawney II p. 65; Aesop ed. by Halm Nr. 333. Literature: Benfey: Pantschatantra I 462; Weber: Indische Studien III 352.

 $R\bar{a}_{DHA}$ - $J\bar{a}_{TAKA}$ p. 9,5—34 = $J\bar{a}_{t}$. (198) II 132,28—134,12. Translations: $J\bar{a}_{t}$. II transl. by Rouse p. 93. There is another $R\bar{a}_{t}$ dha- $J\bar{a}_{t}$ taka

(145) I 495 (cp. Kālabāhu-Jātaka (329) III 97); cp. The Early English Versions of the Gesta Romanorum ed. by Sidney J. H. Herrtage (London 1879) Nr. 45 p. 174. An Illustration to this tale has been found by A. Grünwedel: Buddhistische Studien. Glasuren von Pagan (Berlin 1897). — P. 9,31 Ed. saccupasamhitam; 9,32 Ed. upakūsito, for the reading upakūlito see Jāt. I 405,16 and R. Morris JPTS 1884 p. 74-75.

NACCA-JĀTAKA p. 10,1—23 — Jāt. (32) I 207,1—208,2; Jātakaṭṭhakathā by Sīlānanda p. 156. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 83.
2) Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. 292. Literature: Benfey: Pantschatantra I 280; Hahn: Sagewissenschaftliche Studien (1876) p. 69; Tawney: Journal of Philology XII 121 (The Story of Hippokleides, Herodotus VI 129). Illustration in Bas-relief on the Bharhut-Stūpa pl. XXVII, 11. — The metre of the verse is Triṣṭubh, see Dhpd. (1855) p. 442; in the second pāda therefore we have to read velurya- and in the third pāda viyāma-.

ULŪKA-JĀTAKA p. 10,24—11,21 — Jāt. (270) II 352,6—353,24. Translated Jāt. II by Rouse p. 242. — P. 11,11 by reading bhaņeyyam instead of bhaņeyy' aham the metre would be correct.

Kurungamiga-Jātaka p. 11,22—13,7 — Jat. (206) II 153,1—155,6; V. Fausbøll: Two Jātakas. The original Pāli Text with an English Translation and Critical Notes (reprinted from JRAS. 1870. N. S. vol. V p. 10). Translations: 1) Jāt. II transl. by Rouse p. 106; 2) Cunningham: Bharhut-Stūpa p. 67 (figured on pl. XXVII, 9). There is another Kurungamiga-Jātaka (21) I 173. — P. 11,31 Ed. rukkhaggato, Cod. K rukkhato.

JAVASAKUŅA-JĀTAKA p. 13,8—14,5 — Jāt. (308) III 25,28—27,7; edited and translated by V. Fausbøll: Five Jātakas p. 12 & 35. Translation: Jāt. III transl. by H. T. Francis and R. A. Neil p. 17. Parallels: Jātakamālā ed. by H. Kern (1891) Nr. 34; F. A. v. Schiefner: Tibetan Tales, done into English by W. R. S. Ralston (London 1882) p. 311; Aesop ed. by Halm Nr. 276, b. Figured: Boro-Boedoer CLXX, 134—36 (cp. S. F. Oldenburg: Notes on Buddhist Art, JAOS. vol. 18 (1897) p. 200). Cp. Weber: Indische Studien III 128. The two first gāthā's — Dhpd. (1855) p. 147,1—4.

Sasa-Jātaka p. 14,6—16,20 — Jāt. (316) III 51,22—56,2; edited by V. Fausbøll: Five Jātakas p. 51. Translations: 1) Morris: Jātaka Tales p. 11 (Folk-Lore Journal II 336, 370); 2) Jāt. III transl. by Francis & Neil p. 35. Parallels: Cariyā-Piṭaka I, 10 (p. 82); Jātakamālā Nr. 6; Avadāna-Çataka Nr. 37 (transl. by L. Feer, Annales du Musée Guimet

XVIII). Figured: Boro-Boedoer CXXXIX, 24—25. Literature: F. Harley: Moon-Lore p. 60. — P. 15,5 Ed. dātum na sakkoti; p. 15,30 Ed. nadinnapubbam, Cod. B adinnapubbam; 16,6 Ed. sakalasarīram, Cod. C^k sakasarīram. With the 4th gāthā cp. Cariyā-Pitaka IX v. 8.

MATAKABHATTA-JĀTAKA p. 16,21—17,34 — Jāt. (18) I 166,17—168,28; Sīlānanda's Ed. p. 128. Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 51. — For an illustration see Grünwedel: Glasuren von Pagan. — P. 17,11 Ed. muccissāmîti; the gāthā p. 17,28—29 is found in the Commentary on Dhammapada v. 60.

BĀVERU-JĀTAKA p. 18,1—19,4 — Jāt. (339) III 126,15—128,8. Translations: 1) Jāt. III transl. by Francis & Neil p. 83; 2) Morris: Jātaka Tales p. 48. Literature: J. Minayeff: Buddhistische Fragmente (Bull. de l'Acad. de St. Pétersbourg T. XVII, 1872 p. 70); O. Franke: Beziehungen der Inder zum Westen (Zeitschr. d. deutschen Morgenl. Gesellsch. Bd. 47, 1893 p. 606); R. Morris: Notes and Queries (JPTS. 1893 p. 25); — P. 18,24 Ed. sakuņānam nāma; the gāthā's 18,32—19,4 — Ps. XI fol. chī & Ss. fol. ghe.

Sussondi-Jātaka p. 19,5 – 20,30 = Jāt. (360) III 187,17—190,19. Translated Jāt. III by Francis & Neil p. 124. A parallel tale is found Jāt. III 90, Kākāti-Jātaka Nr. 327; with the two first gāthā's cp. Jāt. III 91,14 & 22. P. 20,16 Ed. timirānam; p. 20,22 cp. p. 25,30.

Valāhassa-Jātaka p. 20,81—22,10 — Jāt. (196) II 127,23—129,23. Edited and translated by F. Müller: Simplified grammar of the Pālī Language p. 128; translated by D. Fergusson, Indian Antiquary XIII, 1884 p. 45 and. Jāt. II transl. by Rouse p. 89. Parallels: Beal: Romantic Legend p. 332; Divyāvadāna ed. by Cowell & Neil p. 524; Kāraṇḍavyūha (Ed. Calc.) p. 52. Literature: R. Morris: Indian Antiquary X, 1881 p. 292 (— Academy XX, 1881 p. 161); H. Wenzel: A Jātaka-Tale from the Tibetan (JRAS. N.S. XX, 1888 p. 503, XXI, 1889 p. 179); E. Kuhn: Barlaam und Joasaph p. 81 (Abhandl. d. K. Bayerischen Akad. d. Wiss. philol. philos. Cl. XX. Bd. 1897); Olden burg: JAOS. vol. 18 p. 201 (Boro-Boedoer Pl. 389,4). — P. 21,13 Ed. itthikuttabhāvavilāsehi (cp. Jāt. IV 483,2); p. 21,21 Ed. jeṭṭhakayakkhinī jeṭṭhakavāṇijam.

CATUDVĀRA-JĀTAKA p. 22,11—24,7 — Jāt. (439) IV 1,9—4,8 (the last part, containing 10 gāthās, I have omitted here). — Three other versions of this tale are found in the Jātaka: Mittavinda-Jātaka (82) I 363; Mittavinda-Jātaka (104) I 413, Mittavinda-Jātaka (369) III 206 (cp. Losaka-

Jātaka (41) I 236). Other parallels are found in Avadāna-Çataka Nr. 36, Avadāna-Kalpalatā Nr. 24. Divyāvadāna Nr. 38. Literature: L. Feer: Maitrakanyaka-Mittavindaka, la pitié filiale (Journal Asiatique 7. sér. T. XI p. 300, containing a french translation); S. Beal: The merchant who struck his mother (Ind. Antiquary IX, 1880, p. 224, containing a chinese Buddhistic parallel); Child: English and Scottish Popular Ballads III p. 13; A. Olrik: Danske Ridderviser I. Bd. Nr. 375—76: D. Andersen: Udsigt over phil.-hist. Samfunds Virksomhed, 28. Nvbr. 1895 (Copenhagen 1900); E. Hardy: Jona I u. Jāt. 439 (ZDMG. Bd. 50 p. 153). Illustrations: Boro-Boedoer Pl. 123—127 and Grünwedel: Glasuren von Pagan. — P. 23,17 Ed. so tāhi saddhim dibba-, Cod. Ck saddhim sattāham dibba-.

Suppāraka-Jātaka p. 24,8—27,31 — Jāt. (463) IV 137,8—143,3. The Tibetan version of this tale has been published together with a German Translation by Grünwedel: Buddhistische Studien, Excurs: Das Suppāraka-Jātaka in Padmasambhavas Legendenbuch (cp. J. J. Schmidt: Der Weise u. der Thor II 227, 261) and an illustration is found ibid. Glasuren von Pagan.—P. 25,21 Ed. akālavātam uppātitam uppajji; p. 26,18 Ed. obhāsamānam Nīlavaṇṇakusamālam; p. 27,6 samuddo suyyat' amānuso, I think we have to read saddo instead of samuddo, then the metre will be correct; p. 27,22 — Jāt. III 437,23 & VI 79.3, Pd. V p. 104 v. 29.

SILĀNISAMSA-JĀTAKA p. 28,1—29,19 — Jāt. (190) II 111,1—113,9. Translated Jāt. II by Rouse p. 77 and by Feer: Journ. As. 1875. T. VI 260. Cp. Jāt. Nr. 442, Avadāna-Çataka Nr. 11 and "The shipwrecked sailor" in Flinders Petrie: Egyptian Tales, vol. I (London 1895). Literature: L. Feer: Études Bouddhiques, 2. partie, Journal Asiatique 7. sér. T. VI. 1875 p. 243; H. Wenzel: Coincidences in Buddhist literature and the Gospels (Academy Jan. 12. 1889 p. 27). — P. 29,4 Ed. tam hi, Cod. B tam pi; p. 29,8 Ed. nassissatîti, corrected by J. S. Speyer (Vedische und Sanskrit-Syntax p. 60 Note 2) to nassissā 'ti; p. 29,11 metri causa read: vahaty-upāsakam; p. 29,12 — Jāt. V 483,12; V 494,5; SN I p. 17 & 56; p. 29,13 metri causa read: nhāpito, cp. V. Fausbøll: Nogle Bemærkninger om enkelte vanskelige Pāļi-Ord i Jātaka-Bogen (Oversigt over kongl. danske Vid. Selsk. Forh. 1888 p. 11).

CAMMASĀṬAKA-JĀTAKA p. 29,20—30,25 — Jāt. (324) III 82,1—84,6. Translations: 1) Jāt. III transl. by Francis & Neil p. 55; 2) Morris: Jātaka-Tales p. 64. Scenes from this tale are figured on the Bharhut-Stūpa Pl. XLI,1—s. — P. 29,27 Ed. asantapaggahaṇakāranaṁ; p. 30,8—9 Metre: Triṣṭubh; the 3 foot of the first pāda is increased by one syllable, Ed. vatâ-

yam corrected to vat' ayam metri causa; in the fourth pāda apacāyatī (Ed. apacāyatī) the first foot has 5 syllables; p. 30,12—18 Triṣṭubh: brāhmaṇā, vocative (Ed. brāhmaṇa) avasakkatī as apacāyatī above; p. 30,17—19 Triṣṭubh, but the 3. pāda has been corrupted, cp. Th. v. 406 & Thī v. 68; bhaggam (Ed. bhaggā), abhidhāvathā, imperative 2. pl. (Ed. abhidhāvatha); p. 30,21 apujjam (Ed. apūjam).

UCCHANGA-JATAKA p. 30,26—32,6 — Jāt. (67) I 306,25—308,22. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 164; 2) German Translation by Steinthal: Zeitschr. f. vergl. Litteraturgesch. N. F. X. 1896 p. 88. Literature: C. H. Tawney: Folklore-parallel (Indian Antiquary X 1881 p. 370, the Story of Intaphernes Herodotus III 118—20, cp. Sophocles, Antigone v. 909 ff.). — P. 31,10 naggā (Ed. iṇaggā); p. 31,12—18 — Jāt. VI 508,17—18, anodakā (Ed. anodikā); p. 31,35 metri causa read: sodaryam.

Vедавена-Jатака 32,7—34,29 — Jāt. (48) I 253,4—256,24. lations: 1) Jat. I transl. by Chalmers p. 121; 2) Transl. by T.B. Panebokke (Orientalist I (1884) p. 165); 3) H. T. Francis: The Vedabbha-Jātaka, translated and compared with the "Pardoners Tale" (London 1884); 4) German Translation by Steinthal: Zeitschr. f. vergl. Litteraturgesch. VI (1893) p. 116. Literature: Morris: Contemp. Review 1881; Francis, Academy 22. Dec. 1883 p. 416 (= Orientalist II 50); Tawney, Journal of Philology XII (1883) p. 203; Chaucer, Canterbury Tales ed. by Skeat (2. ed. Oxford 1879) p. XXVII; Romania III (1874) p. 182; Academy Jan. 12. 1884 p. 30; W. A. Clouston Popular Tales and Fictions II 379 (1887); E. Kuhn: Barlaam und Joasaph p. 82 (1897); Folk-Lore VII p. 69; J. H. Knowles, Orientalist I An illustration to this tale has been found 260 (the Kaçmiri-Version). by Grünwedel, Glasuren von Pagan. — P. 33,28 ghāteyyan (Mss. ghātessan); p. 33,29 sannayhitvā (Ed. sannahitvā).

DADHIVĀHANA-JĀTAKA p. 34,30—38,6 — Jāt. (186) II 101,21—106,18. Edited and translated by V. Fausbøll: Five Jātakas p. 1 & 20; edited by Elwell: Nine Jātakas p. 15. Translations: 1) Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. XVI; 2) Jāt. II transl. by Rouse p. 70. Parallels: Kathā-Sarit-Sāgara by Tawney I,14; Bṛhatkathāmanjarī II 48; B. Jülg: Die Märchen des Siddhi-Kür. Kalmükischer Text mit Uebersetzung (Lpz. 1866) Nr. 6; Grimm's Kinder- und Hausmärchen Nr. 36 & 54. Figured: Grünwedel: Glasuren von Pagan. — P. 35,28 Ed. nirūpakāro; p. 37,3 Ed. paṭṭasāṇiyā; 37,31 Ed. tam eva. The two gāthā's are also found in Mp.

Mahāsīlava-Jātaka p. 38,7—42,19 — Jāt (51) I 262,4—267,31. Translations: 1) Jāt. I transl. by Chalmers p. 128; 2) transl. by Panebokke, Orientalist I 267; 3) German Translation by Steinthal, Z. f. vergl. Litt. VII (1894) p. 246. Cp. Seyya-Jātaka (282) II 400, Ekarāja-Jātaka (303) III 13 and Völsunga-saga ed. by S. Bugge p. 91—92. (v. der Hagen: Nordische Heldenromane IV p. 22). Literature: Tawney: Journal of Philology XII 120. — P. 39,28 Ed. amaccagaṇaparivuto; p. 41,19 Ed sannahitvā; p. 42,5 Ed. corūpaddavo; p. 42,15—16 — Jāt. IV 269,21 & VI 43,13, Mp. Ms. C^k p. 117.

Rājovāda-Jātaka p. 42,20—44,17 — Jāt. (151) II 2,1—5,5; edited and translated by V. Fausbøll: Ten Jātakas (Copenhagen 1872) p. 1 & 57. Translated: Jāt. II by Rouse p. 1 and Rhys Davids, Buddhist Birth Stories p. XXII. There is another Rājovāda-Jātaka (334) III 110, and a parallel is found in Kalevala, the third rune. — P. 42,29 vinicchiyamānesu (all the Mss. vinicchayamānesu), cp. Jāt. III p. 106,15, Vin. II p. 95,25; — p. 44,9 Ed. saccena alikavādinam (this gāthā — Dhpd. v. 223).

MAKHĀDEVA-JĀTAKA p. 44,18—45,18 — Jāt. (9) I 137,25—139 23; Jātakaṭṭhakathā by Sīlānanda p. 108. Translated Jāt. I by Chalmers p. 30 and by Rhys Davids, Buddhist Birth Stories p. 186. Parallels: Makhādevasutta MN. 83; Nimi-Jātaka (541) VI 95; P. Bigandet: The Life, or Legend of Gaudama, the Budha of the Burmese (Rangoon 1866) p. 408. Literature: R. Morris: Devadūtā (Death's Messengers. An old story with modern variations) JPTS. 1885 p. 62. This tale is figured on the Bharhut-Stūpa Pl. XLVIII, 2 with the inscription Maghā-deviya-jataka (cp. ZDMG. Bd. 40, p. 60). — P. 44,20 kumārakīļakam kīļi (the Sinhalese Edition); p. 45,11—12 — Jāt. VI 96,4 (cp. 129,2); p. 45,13 Ed. ossakkamānam.

Susima-Jātaka p. 45,19—47,33 — Jāt. (411) III 391,18—396,33. Translated Jāt. III by Francis & Neil p. 237. Another Susīma-Jātaka (of different contents) is found Jāt. II 163 (Nr. 163). — P. 45,25 ānāpetvā (all the Mss. āṇāpetvā); p. 47 the metre in these gāthā's is Triṣṭubh, excepting only the last, where the two first pāda's are Anuṣṭubh; at l. 2 and 26 we have to read: brahmacaryassa; at several places we have foots consisting of 5 syllables: l. 9 daharo tuvam & paṭhamuggato, l. 26 na gahe rame, l. 28 anapekkhino; at l. 20 the last foot is increased by one syllable (as in the Jagatī); 47,14 Ed. -sukumārānam, Cod. B -sadisasukumārānam; 47,19 Ed. sāmaṭṭhapassam (the Commentary samm-); 47,21 ena — enam (Comm.); 47,29 gāthadvayam āha wanting in the Edition by misprint.

ANDABHÜTA-JĀTAKA p. 48,1-52,12 — Jāt. (62) I 289,24-295,17. Translated Jāt. I by Chalmers p. 151 and by Steinthal Z. f. vgl. Litt. N.

F. X. p. 78. Figured on the Bharhut-Stupa pl. XXVI, 8 (cp. the text p. 65-67). For this text I have collated Prof. Fausbølls Burmese Ms. (B4) and a Cingalese Ms. (Cu) containing this Jātaka separately (both Mss. now in the Copenhagen University Library). — P. 48,6—7 == Jāt. V 435,16 & VI 281,26, vamkagatī (all Mss. -gatā), labbhamāne (all Mss. labhamānā); p. 48,12 ath' assa etad Cu Bd (Ed. ath' etad); 48,28 sakkomi Bd (sakkāmi C); 48,80 gandhadhūpacunna- Bd Cu (Ed. -dhūpā); 49,28 katheyyāsi Cu (Ed. kathesi); 49,34 mayā katokāsā Cu Bd (Ed. mayam katokāsā); 50,2 chaddeti C^a B^d (Ed. chaddesi); 50,12 mukham C^a B^d (Ed. sumukham); 50,17—18 dhuttassa saññam Ca Bd (Ed. dhuttasaññam); 50,19—51,1 kapparena Bd (Ed. & Cu kappahārena); 50,20 vedanatto Cu (Ed. vedanando, Bd vedanappatto); 51,3-4 cp. the inscription on the Bharhut-Stupa, samukhavethito (C. sammukha, B^d sammukham vedhito); $51,30-31 = J\bar{a}t$. V 94,23-24, 450,30-31; 51,31 = Jat. I 300,21; 51,32-33 = Jat. V 448.25-26; 51,33 =Jāt. V 446,4, omasanti C (Ed. mama santi, Bd omisanti); 51,34-35 = Jāt. V 448,29—30, vāļā va lapasakkharā (all Mss. vāļā capalasakkharā); vañcanam Cu Bd (Ed. vācanam); the following commentary p. 52,1-7 to these gāthā's is taken from Jat. V 451,24; 449,24; 447,13—16; 449,27—29; — p. 52,11—12 thus ends the Ms. Cu.

Kharaputta-Jātaka p. 52,13—55,18 — Jāt. (386) III 275,10—281,7. Translated Jāt. III by Francis & Neil p. 174. Cp. Grünwedel: Glasuren von Pagan, Benfey: Ein Märchen von der Thiersprache, Quelle und Verbreitung (Orient u. Occident II (1864) p. 133—171). — P 53,18 Ed. sabbarūta-; 54,19 tuvam (Ed. tvam ca, Mss. tvam); 54,20 ohitāmukho with the a lengthened metri causa (Ed. ohitomukho) cp. upahato mukho Jāt. VI 515,25; 54,21 the first foot increased by one syllable; 54,22 Ed. bālātaro (Bd bālataro); 54,27 as 54,21; 54,29 bhariyā — bhariyāya; 55,1—2 (Metre: Jagatī and Triṣṭubh) — Jāt. V 498,18—21, ojitattena as in Cs (Ed. ocitatthena); 55,14 pakkosāpetvā omitted in the Ed. by misprint; 55,16 Ed. ganhitakāmā (misprint); 54,17 puna Ck (Ed. pana).

Mahosadha's Marriage p. 55,18—58,26, extract from the Mahāummagga-Jātaka (Nr. 546) — Jāt. VI 363,25—368,14, omitting the gāthā p. 365,20; this gāthā seems to contain many difficulties, perhaps it has been corrupted in very old times (cp. the northern version in Tibetan Tales p. 157). The Mahāummagga-Jāt. has been translated into English from the Sinhalese text by T. B. Yatawara (London 1898), for the present extract see p. 63—71. A scene from this Jātaka is figured on the Bharhut-Stūpa pl. XXV, 3 (cp. Jāt. Vol. VII preface p. XV). — P. 55,29 Ed. saññam datvā; 55,30 Ed. uttaradvārayavamajjhakam; 56,5 siyā C^k (Ed. mayā); 56,20 essasîti B^d (Ed. essatîti); 56,21 nadīpāre B^d (Ed. nadītīre); 56,30 na laddham sāmi B^d (Ed. no

laddham); 57,1 sā omitted in the Ed. by misprint; 57,10 Ed. bhunjati (misprint); 57,14—15 Ed. nānaggarasehi bhunji; 57,26—27 tath' eva (Ed. tatth' eva); 57,38 Ed. tambula-; 58,17 Ed. tamrattiyam.

Mahosadha's Judgement p. 58,27—59,23, extract from the commentary on Mahāummagga-Jātaka — VI 336,31—337.15, translated by Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. XIV (cp. Ummagga-Jātaka by Yatawara p. 19). — P. 59,12 Ed. mātu hadayam, amātu hadayam.

SAKKA AND THE ASURAS p. 59,23—60,26, extract from the Kulāvaka-Jātaka (31) — I 202,9—203,11, Jātakaṭṭhakathā by Sīlānanda p. 152. Translated Jāt. I by Chalmers p. 80 and by Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. 284. This very old myth (cp. Weber: Indische Studien VIII 75) is briefly retold in SN. I 224 and Pj. (comm. on Sn. v. 681), cp. Dhpd. (1855) p. 190—194; allusions to it are made AN. IV 432. — P. 60,1 kipillikā (so Sīļānanda's text, Ed. pipillikā); 60,16—17 — SN. I 224 (metre: Triṣṭubh with 5 syllables in the first foot of the fourth pāda).

The Dream of the Queen Maya p. 61 — Nidānakathā, Jāt. I 50,3—51,3 — Ps. (Comm. on MN. 123) fol. bā (with some slight deviations). Translated: Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. 62, Buddhism in Translations by H. C. Warren (1896) p. 42. Figured on the Bharhut-Stūpa pl. XXVIII, 2. Cp. Rgya Tch'er Rol Pa, trad. sur la version Tibétaine du Bkahgyour et revue sur l'original sanscrit (Lalitavistara) par Ph. Ed. Foucaux (Paris 1848) p. 61. — P. 61,13 mānusa- so Ps. (Ed. manussa-).

THE BIRTH OF GOTAMA BUDDHA p. 62 — Nidānakathā Jāt. I 52,8—53,7. Translated by Rhys Davids: Buddhist Birth Stories p. 65 and by Warren: Buddhism in Translations p. 45. — P. 62,7 Ed. -dhajapaṭākādīhi; 62,18 Ed. onamitvā.

CATTĀRI PUBBANIMITTĀNI p. 63,1—64,3 — Nidānakathā, Jāt. I 58,51—59,52. Translated by Rhys Davids: BBS. p. 76 and by Warren p. 56. — P. 63,12 Mahāpadāne o: Dīgha-Nikāya XIV (Mahāpadāna-Sutta); 63,17 kasmā (Ed. tasmā); 64,2—3 Dīghabhāṇakā, this seems not to agree with DN. XIV.

THE GREAT RETIREMENT p. 64,4—65,34 — Nidānakathā, Jāt. I 60,20—62,20. Translated: Rhys Davids BBS. p. 79 and Warren p. 59. Cp. the story of Yasa printed below p. 67. — P. 64,9 tv' eva (Ed. yeva); 64,14—15 — Dhpd. (1855) p. 118,3—4; 65,1 Ed. payojayema; 65,7 Ed. pākaṭabhībhaccha-; 65,25 Ed. nirumbhitvā; 65,32—33 Ed. pabujjhissatîti and bhavissatîti.

PATICCASAMUPPĀDO p. 66.1—21 — Vinaya-Pitaka ed. by H. Oldenberg vol. I (1879) p. I,1—2,6 (Cp. Udānam, ed. by P. Steinthal (London 1885) p. 1). Translations: Vinaya Texts, translated by T. W. Rhys Davids and H. Oldenberg (Part I—III. Oxford 1881—85 — Sacred Books of the East vol. XIII, XVII, XX). Part I p. 73—78; Warren: Buddhism p. 83—84. The verse — As. p. 17, Nett. p. 145 (Buddhaghosa, in As. p. 17—18, says that this verse was "pathamam Buddhavacanam", but he mentions also a different tradition, according to which the verses in Dhpd. 153—4 (— Jāt. I 76) were the first words of the Buddha, cp. Dhpd. (1855) p. 320—1, JRAS. V p. 228).

DHAMMACAKKA-PAVATTANA-SUTTA p. 66,22-67,19 = SN. V 420,24-422,2 (= Vin. I 10,10-38). Translated: SBE. XIII p. 93 & by Feer JA. 1870. I p. 363. Cp. Mahāvastu III p. 331.

YASAPABBAJJĀ p. 67,20—70,18 = Vin. I 15,1—18,2. Translated by Rhys Davids & Oldenberg SBE. XIII p. 102-108. — P. 67,27-32, cp. Note 2 p. 102 of the translation and the text above p. 64,32-65,12.

THE FIRE-SERMON p. 70,19—71,18 — Vin. I 34,11—35,12. Translated SBE. XIII p. 134—5 and by Warren p. 351.

Māra as Plowman p. 71,19—72,25 — SN. I 114,26—116,13. Translated by Warren p. 349.—P. 71,31 & 72,6 cakkhum (so the Copenhagen-Ms. Ck, Ed. cakkhu); 72,3—14 jivhā Ck (Ed. jihvā); 72,4 phoṭṭhabbo Ck (Ed. potthabo!); 72,12—13 ghānam Ck (Ed. ghāṇam); 72,20 mama-y-idan to be read: mamêdan. The two gāthā's — SN. I 116,8—11, 123,10—14.

The Murder of Sundari p. 72,26—74,15 — Jāt. II 415,14—417,16 (— The Commentary on Dhpd. v. 306 (Cod. Ck1 fol. tā)). Translated Jāt. II by Rouse p. 283. This legend is also briefly told in Udāna ed. by P. Steinthal (London 1885) p. 43—45 and in Pj. XLI (Comm. on Sn. v. 780 ff.); cp. the parallel legend in Jāt. IV p. 187 (— Dhpd. 1885 p. 338), L. Feer: Ciācā-Māṇavikā Sundarī JA. sér. 9 T. IX p. 288 and H. Kern: Buddhismus I p. 194. — The following readings I have adopted from the Ms. of the Comm. on Dhpd.: p. 73,13—16 -abhimukhī (Ed. -abhimukhā); 73,14 tena saddhim (Ed. tena); 73,31 āgamimsu (Ed. agamimsu); 73,34 akkosantā (Ed. akkositvā); 74,8 tumhehi sā māritā (Ed. omits sā). — P. 74,1—2 (metre: Triṣṭubh) — Dhpd. v. 306, Sn. v. 661, Udāna p. 45, Itivuttaka ed. by E. Windisch (London 1890) p. 42,18; for the reading karomi c'āha see Fausbøll Dhpd. (1855) p. 394.

Devadatta's Malice against Buddha p. 74,16—77,18 — Vin. II p. 188,24—189,4, 191,26—192,16, 22—23, 193,21—38, 194,29—196,4. Translated SBE. XX p. 238—39, 243—44, 245—46, 247—50. Cp. the Commentary on Dhpd. v. 17 & 90 (Dhpd. 1855 p. 144 & 279), Jāt. V 333—37, where the legend of Nālāgiri is given in a more detailed form. — P. 75,27 — pe—as above p. 68.19—21; 76,1 Ed. papatikā ought to be corrected to papaṭikā; 77,3—7 — Jāt. V 336,19; the metre Vaitālīya (see Fausbøll Dhpd. (1855) p. 441), kuūjara sugati are to be read: Kuūjarā sugatī metri causa, pāmado, aor. as mado and āsado (Ed. pamādo, the same form of this aor. occurs Jāt. V 123,27; 223,29; VI 94,30, but it must, metri causa, be corrected to pāmado; even in prose this form occurs: SN. II 273,26, IV 263,20), yato is gen. præs. part; 77,12—13 — MN. II 105,7, Th. v. 878.

BUDDHA'S VISIT TO CUNDA p. 77,14—78,32 — Mahāparinibbāna-Sutta (DN. XVI) ed. by R. C. Childers JRAS. vol. VIII (1878) p. 230,30—232,23 (77,17 ff — Udāna p. 81,12—82). Translated by Rhys Davids: Buddhist Suttas (Oxford 1881) p. 70—75. — P. 78,29—30 — Mil. p. 174—75; 78,31—32 Triṣṭubh; in order that the metre may be correct we have to read Satthu instead of Satthuno, and instead of nagaram we want a word of the type — —.

BUDDHA'S DEATH p. 79,1-81,4 — Mahāparinibbāna-Sutta, JRAS VIII p. 250,14-252. Translated by Rhys Davids: Buddhist Suttas and by Warren p. 107-110 (excepting the end of our text from 80,19). — P. 79,16-34 — AN. II p. 79,14-80,12; 80,1-3 cp. As. p. 21; 80,1-81,4 — SN. I p. 158-59; 80,28-29 — SN. I p. 6,4-5, II p. 193,13, Th. v. 1159; 80,32-35 — Th. 905-6; 80,33 yam kālam akarī munī, SN. & Th.: cakkhumā parinibbuto; 81,3-4 — Th. v. 1046 (cp. v. 1158).

THE TEN PRECEPTS p. 81,6-28 = Vin. I 83,16-84,4. Translated by Rhys Davids & Oldenberg SBE. XIII p. 210-12. — P. 81,22-28 cp. Khp. II (JRAS. vol. IV (1870) p. 310), Warren p. 397.

The 32 Parts of the Body & The Novice's Questions p. 82,1—14 — Khuddakapātha ed. with translation and notes by R. C. Childers (JRAS. N. S. vol. IV (1870) p. 310—39 chapter II—III. — P. 82,8 Ed. eka' nāma kim.

THE DUTIES OF A PUPIL p. 82,15—84,24 — Vin. I 46,2—48,14. Translated SBE. XIII p. 154—59. — P. 84,22 paripphosityā (Ed. paripposityā).

A TALE OF A PETA p. 84,25—86,10 — Dhammapāla's Paramattha-Dīpanī P. III, being the Commentary on the Peta-Vatthu, ed. by E. Hardy

(London 1894) I 2 (p. 9—12). — P. 84,32 khuppipāsābhibhūto peto B (Ed. khuppipāsāhi guņūpeto, C-Mss. gūnopeto, which must be a misscript for bhūtopeto); 85,1—2 piņḍacāratthāya (Ed. piṇḍacāratvāya); 85,18 kāyikena (Ed. kāyaā cārikena); 85,31 diṭṭhaṁ B (Ed. diṭṭho); 85,32 peto (Ed. petī, misprint?); 86,7—8 Ed. anekā kāravo kāraṁ (by misprint). The 3 gāthā's — Peta-Vatthu ed. by Minayeff (London 1889) I 2 (p. 1).

THE LEGEND OF THE WEAVER'S DAUGTHER 86,41-89,17 - the Commentary on Dhpd. v. 174 (the Copenhagen Ms. Ck1 (in Dhpd. 1855) marked B) fol, thir-thir), cp. Dhpd. 1855 p. 337, where the verbalcommentary [88,s1-89,s] is edited. To understand the topographical relations in this tale it is necessary to suppose that the 'pesakāra-sāla' has been situated in the town, and the weaver's house in the quarters of the lower castes outside the town (cp. R. Fick: Die sociale Gliederung im nordöstlichen Indien zu Buddha's Zeit (Kiel 1897) p. 196 & 211). I note here the following readings of the Mss.: p. 86,14 Alaviyam anupatto; 86,17 jitam eva...maraņasati; 86,18 sesañhi; 86,19 santāsapatto...kālam; 86,23 samkiccapasutā; 86,25 vaddhati; 86,28 nam kumārikam; 86,32 catusu; 87,1 om. [gātham]; 87,3 -bhikkhuparivāretvā; 87,6 sāmi; 87,9 [datthum] madhurodan ea; 87,10 sālam; 87,11 parasantako aparo pito (this passage has probably been corrupted; I have not been able to find any better correction than 'tasaratantuko aparopito': the yarn of my shuttle has been consumed); 87,12 vaddhetvā throughout; 87,14 suņāmi pitu saram; 87,15 anācariyamāne potheyyapi pamāreyya pi (or pacāreyya?); 87,21-22 tunhībhūtā.., visati; 87,34 tunhībhūto; 87,36 gamissatîti; 88,4 kathesi kim nāma imāya; 88,7 om. [putthā]; 88,8 āgatabhāvam na jānātha; 88,22 vannabhāvam eva aham jāuāmi...rattim divam pubbanhādisu; 88,29 andhabhūto ayam bālo; 88,30 appossaggāya; 88,34 kevaddhakesu (Trenckner: vattakesu); 89,5--- 6 tasarapacchi ceva kotiyam (Trenckner: vemakotiyam); 89,7 memam kaddhi; 89,8 papatā athassa pitā; 89,10 nibbattetum; 89,16 pāpunimsū 'ti.

THE QUESTIONS OF UTTIYA p. 89,18—91,12 — AN. V p. 193—95; p. 91,13—33 — Manoratha-pūraṇī C^k p. 1269 (a Cingalese Paper-Ms. in the Royal Library of Copenhagen). Cp. Poṭṭhapāda-Sutta DN. I p. 187 ff. and the Māluūkyāputta-Sutta (MN. 63), of which the last part is printed below. — P. 90,30—91,2 — Mahāparinibbāna-Sutta (DN.) JRAS. VII (1875) p. 59,4—12; 91,3 ussukam (Ed. ussukkatam); 91,13 pañcame o: the fifth Sutta of Upāsaka-Vagga; 91,19 Ms. pakāram; 91,23 Ms. eko ca vaṭṭati; 91,32 Ms. sattūpaladdhim (cp. 91,13).

BUDDHA'S INSTRUCTION TO MĀLUNKYĀPUTTA p. 92,1—93,19 — Majjhima-Nikāya ed. by V. Trenckner (London 1888) (63.) vol. I p. 428,33—432,4. Translated by Warren p. 119—22 (cp. Oldenberg: Buddha p. 281 ff.)

To avoid the frequent repetitions I have here and on the following pages made use of further abreviations than are found in the Mss. and editions; the reader will easily be able to supply the abreviated passages.

BUDDHA'S DISCOURSE WITH VACCHAGOTTA p. 93,20—95,33 — MN. (72) Vol. I p. 483—89. Translated by Warren p. 123—28. — P. 95,27 nikkujjitam (Ed. nikujjitam).

THE RIGHT VIEWS p. 96,1—22 — SN. XII, 15 (the Copenhagen Ms. fol. ghī-ghu) — Samyutta-Nikāya ed. by L. Feer, Part II p. 17. — P. 96,6—22 — SN. III p. 135,1—19; 96,6 dvayam nissito (Mss. dvayanissito, so also the Editions of Feer and of the King of Siam; 96,10 upāyupādānā-bhinivesa-nibandho (Ms. -nivesañ ca nibaddho and -nivesanakhandho, Editions: -nivesa-vinibandho); 96,11 tañ c'āyam...na kamkhati (o: tam ce ayam — na kamkhati, itaque si quis non dubitat, ayam being designation of the person represented in 'passato' above), the punctuation, I hope, will show how I have understood this passage, for nearer information see the glossary; 96,18—22 — p. 66,6—18.

THERE IS NO EGO p. 96,23—98,35 — Milinda-Pañha, ed. by V. Trenckner (London 1880) p. 25,1—28,12 (with some few abreviations). Translated by Warren p. 129—23 and by Rhys Davids: SBE. XXXV p. 40—45. — P. 98,30—31 — SN. I p. 135,20—21.

No Continuous Personal Identity p. 99.1—15 — Mil. p. 40,1—41,10. Translated by Warren p. 148—50 and by Rhys Davids SBE. XXXV p. 63—65. — P. 99,10—11 cp. Jāt. IV 496,25, SN. I 206,11.

REBIRTH IS NOT TRANSMIGRATION p. 100—101 — Mil. p. 46,5—48.26. Translated by Warren p. 234—38 and by Rhys Davids SBE. XXXV p. 71—75. Cp. the parallel passage Mil. p. 72. — P. 101,12 māraṇantikam, cp. 78,30 & Mil. p. 421.

THE DISAPPEARANCE OF LEARNING p. 102 — JPTS. 1886 p. 35,3—35 (Anāgata-vamsa ed. by J. Minayeff). Translated by Warren p. 483—84. — P. 102,3 Ed. pariyatti antarahitam; 102,4 akulino (Ms. akuliro); 102,18 asakkontā (Ed. asakkonto); 102,21 dhārayissanti (Ed. dhārayissati); 102,22 Ed. catuppādikam gātham; 102,24 camgotake (Ed. camkoṭake).

Padhāna-Sutta p. 103,1—104,18 — Sn. III,2 (28) (— Sutta-Nipāta, ed. by V. Fausbøll (London 1885) p. 74—78). Translated by V. Fausbøll SBE. Vol. X Part II. 2. edition p. 68—71. — V. 1 tam mam pa-

dhānapahitattam, the metre is incorrect, but the Burmese reading padhāpahitattam can scarcely be allowed; if the words Tam... Bhagavā etad abravi in v. 6 have not been interpolated, I suppose we ought to read tam padhānap-(omitting mam); v. 3 maraṇassa (read: maraṇam?); v. 4 read: brahmacaryam; v. 5 dukkaro (read: dukkho?); v. 7 aṇumattena (read: aṇumatto B), arahati (read: arhati); v. 8 read: viryam; v. 12 read: dutiyârati, the first foot of the fourth pāda increased by one syllable; v. 17 the first foot has 5 syllables; v. 19 bhanjāmi (Ed. gacchāmi, cp. SBE. X, 2 p. 70 note); v. 21 omitting [te] in the first and the third pāda the metre would be correct; v. 22 is found Ps. comm. on MN. 91 and Pj. comm. on Sn. v. 23, Bhagavantam (read: Bhavantam); v. 23—24 — SN. I p. 124,4—7, anupariyagā (v. 23, read anuparyagā); v. 25 — Dhpd. (1855) p. 256.6—7, SN. I p. 122,23—24.

DHANIYA-SUTTA p. 104,19-105,32 — Sn. I 2 (p. 3-5). Translated by V. Fausbøll SBE. Vol. X Part II 2. ed. p. 3-5 (Sutta Nipāta deutsch von A. Pfungst. 1. Lief. (Strassburg 1889) p. 4), and by Rhys Davids: Buddhism (1896) p. 167. — The Metre is Vaitālīya, see Fausbøll Dhpd. (1855) p. 441: v. 1 duddhakhīro (read: duddhakhīro with shortened i metri causa), atha ce patthayasī pavassa deva, cp. Th. v. 51-54 & 325; v. 2 vigatakhilo (the metre requires vigatākhilo); v. 3 the second foot — instead of — v. 5 read: dīgharatta-samvāsiyā; v. 7 the metre requires attavetanābhato; v. 11 susaṇṭhānā (read: susaṇṭhā — Sa. su-samsthā); v. 12 read: nāham pun' upessa[m], — Mil. p. 369,5—8; v. 13 read: mahāmegho (with shortened o), sutvā (read: sutvāna); v. 14 read: saraṇam tam upema; v. 15 read: brahmacaryam; v. 16-17 — SN. I p. 6,9—13 & I p. 107—108, Nett. p. 34, cp. Mahāvastu III p. 417—18.

Selections from the Dhammapada p. 106,1—10727. For Editions and Translations of this book see: Dhammapada, 2. ed. by V. Fausbøll (London 1900) p. IX—XI.—v. 49 — Jāt. I 349,14, & Nett. p. 184, cp. Fausbøll Bem. p. 26. — v. 266 — SN. I 182,18, cp. Ms. Khar. p. 50, SBE. X 67; bhavati (Mss. hoti), cp. Fausbøll Dhpd. (1855) p. 437, 2. ed. p. VI.—v. 267 — SN. I 182,20; brahmacariyavā (read: brahmacaryavā), there cannot be any doubt about reading this and similar words in a contracted form as has been done by Prof. Fausbøll in his 2. ed. of Dhpd. —v. 393 sucī Co St (Ed. sukhī). — v. 394 — Jāt. I 481,28, III 85,18. —v. 176 — It. p. 18,14. — v. 252 cp. Jāt. III 223,20, Childers JRAS. V (1871) p. 225. — v. 240 — Nett. p. 129, Metre: Vaitālīya; cp. Morris JPTS. 1887 p. 100. — v. 71 — Nett. p. 161. Cp. JRAS. V p. 224. —v. 5 — Jāt. III 212,10, 488,9, Vin. I 349,34. — v. 210 piyān' metri causa for piyānam (Mss.). — v. 80 — Dhpd. v. 145, MN. II 105,5, Th. v. 19 & 877; metre Vaitālīya. — v. 81 — Mil. p. 386,12, cp. AN. III 379,1, Th.

v. 643 and Vin. I 185,5. — v. 14 — Th. v. 134, cp. Dhpd. v. 13, Th. v. 133. — v. 222 cp. Mahābhārata I 3320; 'taro metri causa for itaro (Mss.). — v. 308 — It. p. 43,7 & 90.12, Vin. III 90,27. — v. 103 — Jāt. I 314.11, cp. Ms. Khar. p. 73. — v. 148 cp. It. p. 37,11—16; maraṇantam cp. SN. I 97,28, Fausbøll's notes in Dhpd. 2. ed. and SBE. X p. 41. — v. 277—79 — Th. v. 676—78, Nett. p. 6 & 167, cp. Ms. Khar. p. 19—20; in order to make the metre correct we ought to omit [ti] in v. 277. — v. 190—92 cp. Jāt. I p. 97 & Divyāvadāna p. 164; v. 190 — Sv. I p. 233,14, ariyasaccāni (read: aryasaccāni); v. 191 — Thī v. 186, 193, 321; ariyañ (read: aryañ). — v. 387— SN. II 284,28, cp. I 15,10, Ms. Khar. p. 39; khattiyo (read: khatyo). — v. 18 Metre: Vaitālīya; suggatim—sugatim, cp. Fausbøll Dhpd. (1855) p. 150.

THE GĀTHĀ'S OF MĀLUNKYĀPUTTA p. 107,28—108,9—Thera-gāthā 399—404 (Thera- and Therī-gāthā ed. by H. Oldenberg and R. Pischel (London 1883) p. 43—44). — v. 1—4 — Dhpd. v. 334—37, cp. Ms. Khar. p. 18; v. 1 Metre: Vaitālīya; v. 3 yo c' etam (Ed. yo ve tam); v. 4 the first half-çloka — Jāt. III 387,21, IV 211,6, V 72,9, Pv. II 7 v. 16; v. 5 cp. Dhpd. v. 315, Sn. v. 333, Th. v. 653, 1005; v. 6—Sn. v. 334; sabbadā Ms. A. (Ed. om., BC and Sn. 334 pamādā), pamādānupatito (read: pamāduppatito?).

THE GĀTHĀ'S OF MAHĀPAJĀPATĪ GOTAMĪ p. 108,10—22 — Therī-gāthā v. 157—62 (p. 138—39). — v. 3 samsarī 'ham (Ed. samsarī 'ham); v. 4 — Thī v. 22; v. 5 read: āraddhavirye, for the metrical anomaly cp. p. 103,2 & Thī v. 212. SN. I p. 198,17; Buddhāna — Buddhānam.

Kapirāja-Cariya p. 108,23—31 — Cariyā-piṭaka III,7 (Buddhavamsa and Cariyā-piṭaka ed. by R. Morris (London 1882) p. 97). Cp. Vānarinda-Jātaka p. 2—3.

The Council of Mahākassapa p. 109,1—110,18 — Dīpavamsa ed. by H. Oldenberg (London 1879) IV v. 1—23 (p. 30—32), translated ibid. p. 133—35; cp. Mahāvamsa III. — V. 1 satt' eva (read: satta?), arahā (read: arhā). — v. 9 read: samādhijhān'. — v. 11 sutā paṭiggahitā (Ed.). — v. 16 pavibhajja (Ed. pavibhattā). — v. 18 katvā dhammañ (Ed. katadhammañ), asamkampi acalam bhūmi daļham appaṭivattiyam (Ed.). — v. 19 câpi (Ed. vâpi). — Insignificant metrical anomalies I have not noted here, the passages put into [] must, in my opinion, be considered as interpolations and from vv. 22—23 of the edition I have totally omitted two half-çlokas.

THE CONQUEST OF CEYLON p. 110,17—112,34 — Mahāvamsa VII v. 1—42, edited from the Cingalese Ms. of the Copenhagen Collection (The Mahāvanso Pāli Reader.

in Roman characters with the Translation subjoined by G. Turnour. I (Ceylon 1837) p. 47-50, The Mahāvansa, Part II containing ch. XXXIX to C. Translated by L. C. Wijesinha, to which is prefixed the translation of the first part (published in 1837) by G. Turnour (Colombo 1889) p. 31-34); cp. Dipavamsa IX. The Verses 26 ff. have been published by Edm. N. Snyder: Der Commentar und die Textüberlieferung des Mahāvamsa (Berlin 1891, Diss. Leipzig) p. 40-42. Cp. Homeri Odyssea X v. 210 ff.; Weber: Ueber das Rāmāyana. Abhandl. d. Akad. d. Wiss. Berlin 1870. — v. 2 varam (Ms. varo). — v. 8 ca (Ms. ce). — v. 9 Ms. lagetvā, sonirūpena. — v. 10 vāriyanto (Ms. vārayanto) — vāriyamāno. — v. 12 Ms. ca ādāya ca mulālayo. — v. 14 Ms. sakkuni; yāciyanto — yāciyamāno. — v. 17 Ms. passi tan corr. to hasantin. — v. 21 dāsi (Ms. bhāsi). - v. 22 Ms. jīvikau. - v. 23 Ms. adubhayatthāya . . . ānehi bhacche hi. — v. 24 Ms. nāvattham (cp. Vin. III p. 49,11). — v. 30 Ms. tūriyasaddan ce...kimsadde. — v. 31 Ms. ghātissanti. — v. 32 Ms. Sirisavatthu...yakkhepuram. — v. 35 Ms. āha dissamāne. — v. 37 yakkharājā. — v. 38 Ms. vasīnettha. — v. 42 Ms. narindo sīham ādinnavā... Sīhalā.

Buddhaghosa p. 113,1—114,32 — the Copenhagen Ms. of Mahāvamsa XXXVII v. 215—46 (— Mahāvamsa by Turnour p. 250—53, Wijesinha's Translation p. 160—62), edited by H. Oldenberg JPTS. 1882 p. 110—12. — v. 1 Ms. vijjasippa. — v. 6 Ms. dhassayi. — v. 7 otārehi ca (read: otārehîti?), pālim (Ms. pāļim throughout). — v. 8 Ms. gaņhi. — v. 11 Ms. Dhammasanganiyā... Atthasālinam. — v. 13 Ms. Atthakathā. — v. 15 Ms. Sīhaļabhāsāya (id. v. 30). — v. 18 Ms. Mahāpadhānam gharam. — v. 19 Ms. Sīhaļa-. — v. 20 Ms. atthakatham (id. v. 22 & 29). — v. 22 Ms. nāmāka. — v. 25 marū (Ms. maru). — v. 26 Ms. vācesimsu. — v. 27 Ms. anīmatattham. — v. 28 Ms. tuṭṭhahattho. — v. 32 Ms. attakattabba-.

1000 Exemplarer.

COPENHAGEN. - PRINTED BY NIELSEN & LYDICHE.